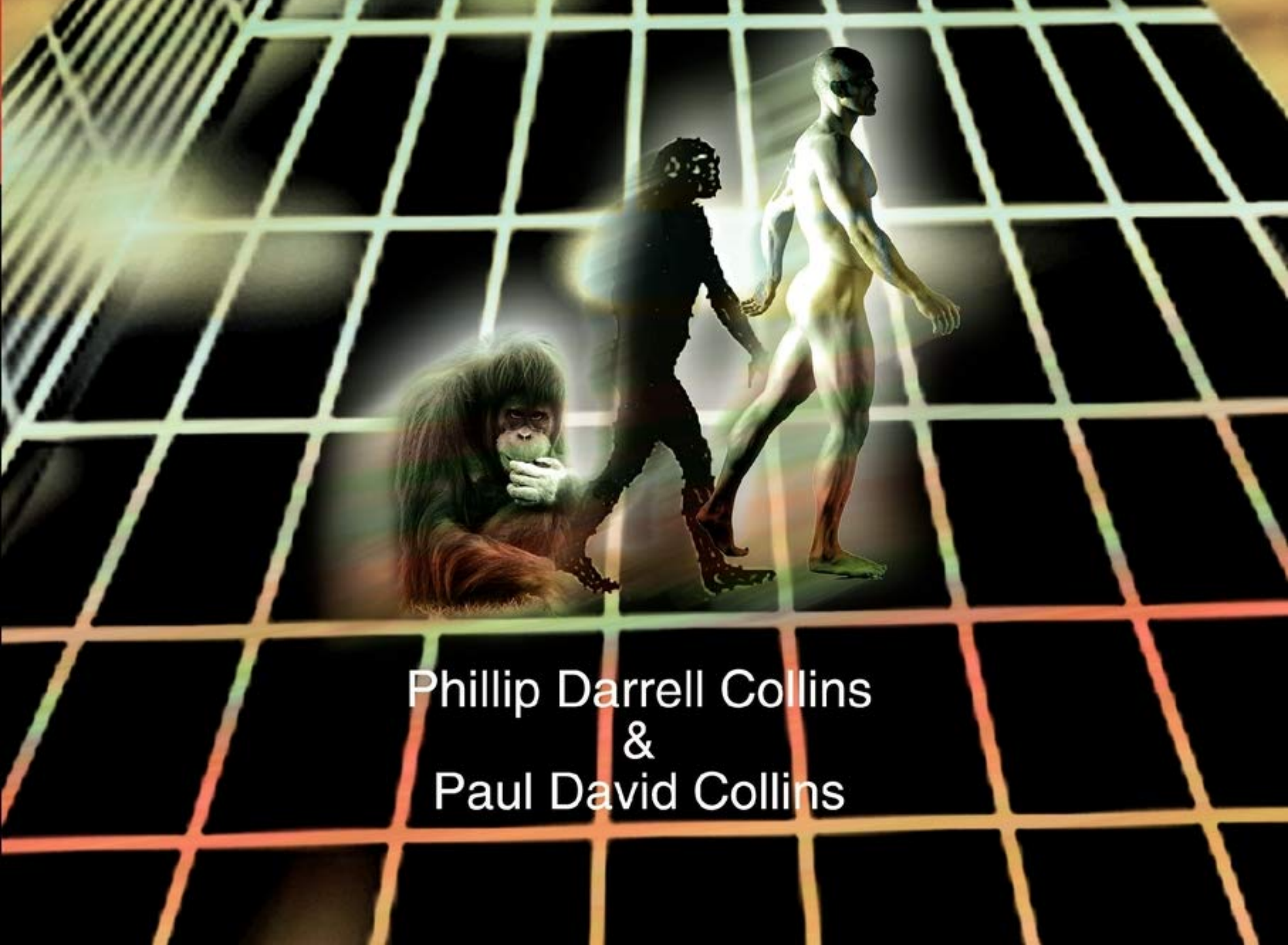
THE ASCENDANCY OF THE SCIENTIFIC DICTATORSHIP

An Examination
of Epistemic Autocracy,
From the 19th to the 21st Century



Phillip Darrell Collins
&
Paul David Collins

The Ascendancy of the Scientific Dictatorship

An Examination of Epistemic Autocracy, From the 19th to the 21st Century

Phillip Darrell Collins

&

Paul David Collins

iUniverse, Inc.

New York Lincoln Shanghai

The Ascendancy of the Scientific Dictatorship

An Examination of Epistemic Autocracy, From the 19th to the 21st Century

All Rights Reserved © 2004 by Phillip Darrell Collins

No part of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, graphic, electronic, or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, taping, or by any information storage retrieval system, without the written permission of the publisher.

iUniverse, Inc.

For information address:
iUniverse, Inc.
2021 Pine Lake Road, Suite 100
Lincoln, NE 68512
www.iuniverse.com

ISBN: 0-595-31164-4

Printed in the United States of America

Special Thanks to:
Joan D'Arc
Al Hidell
Michael Corbin
Jeff Rense
Len Osanic
Anita Langley
Dr. Stanley Monteith
Andre Mignea
Shane Smith
Wayne Justice
Brother John Matthews
Fran Tarr
Vera Strode
&
Our Precious Lord and Savior,
Jesus Christ

DISCLAIMER

Although this book presents an indictment of the Masonic Lodge as part of a Luciferian conspiracy, it does not present an indictment of individual Freemasons. The authors realize that there is a distinct difference between Masonry as a fraternity and Masonry as a religion. Many Freemasons are good people who have no idea that the higher Adepts adhere to a secret occult doctrine and are Luciferians. In fact, some Masons are even misled Christians who believe they are part of a God-fearing brotherhood. Such was the case with many of America's Founding Fathers.

Moreover, it is important for readers to realize that the conspiracy of which these authors speak does not find its epicenter exclusively within the Masonic Lodge. No single entity alone constitutes this conspiracy. Many different organizations and individuals comprise it. At times, they appear to be in opposition. At other times, they appear to be in concord. However, their ultimate goal remains the same. Do not lay all of the blame on Communists, Nazis, liberals, conservatives, Republicans, or Democrats. Absolutely do not follow bigoted and racist voices that seek to exclusively indict Jews or other ethnicities. This is a deception and one that has allowed the conspirators to insulate themselves.

Finally, realize that, with or without these groups and individuals, there will always be a conspiracy to fight. The conspiracy is within. Writing under inspiration of the Lord's Holy Spirit, the Apostle Paul identified this conspiracy:

> For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places (Ephesians 6:11-12).

Ultimately, the war must be fought in the minds and the spirits of all mankind.

"Yet, in holding scientific research and discovery in respect, as we should, we must also be alert to the equal and opposite danger that public policy could itself become the captive of a scientific-technological elite."

—Eisenhower's Farewell Address to the Nation
January 17, 1961

Contents

Foreword xiii

CHAPTER 1 THE BIRTH OF SCIENTIFIC DICTATORSHIPS 1

CHAPTER 2 THE CLASH OF SCIENTIFIC DICTATORSHIPS 123

CHAPTER 3 THE FUTURE OF THE COMING GLOBAL SCIENTIFIC DICTATORSHIP 171

Sources Cited 217

About the Authors 231

Foreword

H.L. Mencken, who witnessed the Scopes trial, wrote:

> There is, it appears, a conspiracy of scientists afoot. Their purpose is to break down religion, propagate immorality, and so reduce mankind to the level of the brutes. They are the sworn and sinister agents of Beelzebub who "yearns to conquer the world..."

Hyperbolic though they may sound, Mencken's words were closer to the truth than, perhaps, even he realized. Few are not acquainted with the timeworn adage: "Knowledge is power." In the original Latin, the word "science" meant "knowing" or "knowledge." The "conspiracy of scientists" to which Mencken referred is, more succinctly, a conspiracy of knowledge. It is a conscious effort to monopolize, manipulate, distort, and exploit knowledge to the most evil of ends. H.G. Wells called this conspiracy the "Technocracy." Aldous Huxley, who was Wells' protégé, more succinctly characterized it as a "scientific dictatorship."

From the dawn of antiquity to the twilight of the twentieth century, the hidden manipulators of mankind have sought to perfect their methods of control. These shadowy puppeteers have been assigned numerous appellations. Perhaps the most common name ascribed to them is the "Illuminati," which is Latin for "those who are illumined." Irrespective of whatever name is assigned to them, some of their members and *agentur* comprise a portion of the Technocracy. Other members of the Technocracy are either self-initiates (i.e., individuals who recognized the esoteric doctrine underpinning their belief system and initiated themselves into Illuminism) or just foolish pawns who have helped to transform science into a whore for the elite. The Technocracy has also been further divided by factionalism within its own ranks. For instance, there is division amongst various fascist and communist variants of the Technocracy. However, despite their disagreements, all of the Technocracy strives towards a singe goal...a global "scientific dictatorship" (i.e., a New World Order).

Before the birth of the Technocracy, the Illuminati's primary combatants in its epistemological war against humanity were priests and philosophers. Initially, control was maintained through religious institutions. Historically, these oligarchs have been Luciferians, believing themselves to be the corporeal vessels of an angelic dissident who was unfairly assigned the defamatory stigma of "Satan." For them, Lucifer is an impersonal force that they must harness in order to consummate their process of "becoming" and achieve apotheosis. In truth, they are the pawns of the Adversary himself. Motivated by an insane and maniacal desire to depose the one true God, the Illuminati initiated the abortive attempt to construct the Tower of Babel. Their philosophical scions pursue the same goals today.

Man's estrangement from God, which was the natural consequence of his act of disobedience in the Garden of Eden, made this form of manipulation even easier. The clergymen of the elite disseminated propaganda, citing various deities as the sources of their knowledge. Ignorant of their own Creator, the masses accepted the state-sanctioned religions of the ruling class. Yet, this apparatus of control eventually lost its effectiveness. Simply lying to the masses was not sufficient for the maintenance of their deception. There always seemed to be a remnant of independent thinkers who would stir up dissent within the population. Even the polemical trickery of sophists could not delay the inevitable dissolution of the elite's illusion.

This intrinsic deficiency within the elite's control apparatus was openly exposed for all to see when a certain carpenter from Nazareth suddenly appeared. Speaking words that no other tongue had uttered, He dismantled the lies of the elite's fraudulent priesthood. Those who heard Him and knew Him were well aware of the fact that He was no mere carpenter. Through this man, humanity could once again touch and commune with the God that religion had obfuscated. Recognizing this miraculous person as a threat to their power, the elite had Him executed. Yet, not even death could conquer the Nazarene carpenter. To this very day, the tomb of Jesus Christ remains empty. Desperate to save their declining hegemony, the ruling class modified their strategy.

The overt promulgation of fictions was abandoned in favor of a more subtle method of control. If the ruling class could wield an illusory form of control over knowledge, then they could claim exclusive awareness of its true nature. After achieving this illusory control, the elite would promulgate their concepts within

academia and other officially accredited institutions. Contaminated by virulent strains of thought, the ability of the average person to independently reason would be effectively sabotaged. Gradually, the elite began to co-opt the newly emergent methodology of truth discernment...science. Initially, this new form of "knowledge" appeared to be antithetical to religion. However, beneath its veil of materialism and naturalism lurked the very same occult mysticism practiced in Babylon. The following is an examination of the elite's epistemic autocracy, a "conspiracy of scientists" that epitomizes the words of Paul the apostle:

> For the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse. Because that, when they knew God, they glorified Him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools (Romans 1:20-22).

1

THE BIRTH OF SCIENTIFIC DICTATORSHIPS

Exposition

As antiquity gave way to modern history, the outward features of the power elite were renovated to present an epistemic autocracy, a "scientific dictatorship." Subtly and swiftly, the ruling class seized control of science and used it as an "epistemological weapon" against the masses. The history and background of this "scientific dictatorship" is a conspiracy, created and micro-managed by the historical tide of Darwinism, which has its foundations in Freemasonry.

Conspiracy theorists of both the left and right persuasions consistently quote former President Eisenhower's reference to the "military industrial complex" during his farewell address. However, many of them overlook another important portion of this speech and, thus, fail to grasp the true dimensions of this conspiracy. In his address, Eisenhower also issued the following warning:

> "Yet, in holding scientific research and discovery in respect, as we should, we must also be alert to the equal and opposite danger that public policy could itself become the captive of a scientific-technological elite" (Eisenhower's Farewell Address to the Nation, January 17, 1961).

This is the nature of the conspiracy, as it exists today...a "scientific-technological elite." Yes, the conspiracy does involve the defense industry, which reaps huge profits dialectical conflicts with covertly manufactured enemies. Yes, it does involve the national security state, the existence of which is dependent upon the secret maintenance of adversaries abroad. Yes, it does involve corporations and wealthy businessmen. Yet, the conspiracy of which Eisenhower spoke does not confine itself to these interests alone.

The ruling class is not merely waging a war on the rest of humanity for money and power. It is waging a war of ideas, fought through its ideologues and philosophical radicals. It is waging a war of knowledge, fought through an epistemological cartel that will be discussed shortly. Lastly and most importantly, it is waging a war of science, fought through a technocratic priesthood that worships what was initially a God-given instrument for the broadening of human understanding. Ideas...knowledge...science...all these are inhabitants of the mind, which is the ultimate battlefield. Only within the mind can the ruling class achieve their final objective: the recreation of man in the image of their god.

The contamination of science by this priesthood is evident in the field's adoption of progressively virulent strains of thought...radical empiricism, metaphysical naturalism, Malthusianism, Darwinism, radical environmentalism, behaviorism, etc. Many of these concepts are derivative of the elite's own occult doctrine, cosmetically renovated to appear as objective science. All of these concepts correlate in some way and, at some point, coalesce. Together, they are gradually paving the way for the re-introduction of the hidden god of the Ancient Mysteries.

The Epistemological Cartel

In *The Architecture of Modern Political Power*, Daniel Pouzzner exhaustively outlines a litany of tactics employed by the elite to maintain their dominance. Among one of them is: "Ostensible control over the knowable, by marketing institutionally accredited science as the only path to true understanding" (Pouzzner, 2003, pg. 75). Thus, the ruling class endeavors to discourage independent reason while exercising illusory power over human knowledge. This tactic of control through knowledge suppression and selective dissemination is reiterated in the anonymously authored *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars:*

> Energy is recognized as the key to all activity on earth. Natural science is the study of the sources and control of natural energy, and social science, theoretically expressed as economics, is the study of the sources and control of social energy. Both are bookkeeping systems. Mathematics is the primary energy science. And the bookkeeper can be king if the public can be kept ignorant of the methodology of the bookkeeping. All science is merely a means to an end. The means is knowledge. The end is control (Keith, *Secret and Suppressed*, p. 203, 1993).

The word "science" is derivative of the Latin word *scientia*, which simply means "knowing." Therefore, this elite monopoly of the knowable, which is enforced through institutional science, could be characterized as an epistemological cartel. The ruling class has suborned the "bookkeepers" (i.e., natural and social scientists). Meanwhile, the masses practically deify the "bookkeepers" of the elite and remain "ignorant of the methodology of the bookkeeping." The unknown author of *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* provides an eloquently simple summation: "The means is knowledge. The end is control. Beyond this remains only one issue: Who will be the beneficiary?" (Keith, *Secret and Suppressed*, p. 203, 1993).

In *Brave New World Revisited*, Aldous Huxley more succinctly defined this epistemological cartel:

> The older dictators fell because they could never supply their subjects with enough bread, enough circuses, enough miracles, and mysteries.
> Under a scientific dictatorship, education will really work...with the result that most men and women will grow up to love their servitude and will never dream of revolution.
> There seems to be no good reason why a thoroughly scientific dictatorship should ever be overthrown (Huxley, *Brave New World Revisited*, p. 116, 1958).

This is the ultimate objective of the elite: an oligarchy legitimized by arbitrarily anointed expositors of "knowledge" or, in Huxley's own words, a "scientific dictatorship." Huxley first presented the "scientific dictatorship" to the public imagination in his book *Brave New World*. In fact, the literary genre of science fiction itself has played a significant role in programming the masses for their comfortable assimilation into just such a dictatorship.

Science Fiction: A Means of Predictive Programming

In *Dope, Inc.*, associates of political dissident Lyndon LaRouche claim that Huxley's book, *Brave New World*, was actually a "mass appeal" organizing document written "on behalf of one-world order" (p. 538, 1992). The United States is the only place where Huxley's "science fiction classic" is taught as an allegorical condemnation of fascism (p. 538, 1992). If this is true, then the "scientific dictatorship" presented within the pages of *Brave New World* is a thinly disguised *roman a' clef* awaiting tangible enactment.

Such is often the case with "science fiction" literature. According to researcher Michael Hoffman, this literary genre is instrumental in the indoctrination of the masses into the doctrines of the elite:

> Traditionally, "science fiction" has appeared to most people as an adolescent genre, the province of time-wasting fantasies. This has been the great strength of this genre as a vehicle for the inculcation of the ideology favored by the Cryptocracy. As J.H. Towsen points out in Clowns, only when people think they are not buying something, can the real sales pitch begin. While it is true that with the success of NASA's Gemini space program and the Apollo moon flights, more serious attention and respectability was accorded "science fiction," nonetheless in its formative seeding time, from the late 19th century through the 1950s, the predictive program known as "science fiction" had the advantage of being derided as the solitary vice of misfit juveniles and marginal adults (Hoffman, p. 205, 2001).

Thus, "science fiction" is a means of conditioning the masses to accept future visions that the elite wish to tangibly enact. This process of gradual and subtle inculcation is dubbed "predictive programming." Hoffman elaborates: "Predictive programming works by means of the propagation of the illusion of an infallibly accurate vision of how the world is going to look in the future" (Hoffman, p. 205, 2001). Also dubbed "sci-fi inevitabilism" by Hoffman, predictive programming is analogous to a virus that infects its hosts with the false belief that it is:

- Useless to resist central, establishment control.
- Or it posits a counter-cultural alternative to such control which is actually a counterfeit, covertly emanating from the establishment itself.
- That the blackening (pollution) of earth is as unavoidable as entropy.
- That extinction ('evolution") of the species is inevitable.
- That the reinhabitation of the earth by the "old gods" (Genesis 6:4), is our stellar scientific destiny (Hoffman, p. 8, 2001).

Memes (contagious ideas) are instilled through the circulation of "mass appeal" documents under the guise of "science fiction" literature. Once subsumed on a psychocognitive level, these memes become self-fulfilling prophecies, embraced by the masses and outwardly approximated through the efforts of the elite. As this examination of the "scientific dictatorship" proceeds, the previous list of illusory notions promulgated by sci-fi predictive programmers will continue to re-surface. Even a casual perusal of the great body of science fiction would reveal this truism. The genre constitutes little more than a collection of allegorized versions of the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine. The sci-fi concepts of utopia and dystopia are really Hegelian terms for the same thing: a socialist totalitarian system.

The sci-fi genre invariably extends itself into the realm of occult, which thematically underpins the doctrines of the elite. Carl Raschke expounds upon the close ties between the two:

> The snug relationship between occult fantasy and the actual practice of the occult is well established in history. Writers such as H.P. Lovecraft and Edgar Rice Burroughs, progenitor of the Tarzan and Jane tales, were practicing occultists.
>
> L. Ron Hubbard, architect of the controversial religion known as Scientology, openly and consciously decided to convert his science fiction work into a working belief system upon which a "church" was set up. Science fiction, "science fantasy," pure fantasy, and the world of esoteric thought and activity have all been intimately connected historically (Raschke, p. 303, 1990).

Just as Hubbard's sci-fi novels paved the way for his "church" of Scientology, the science fiction genre as a whole is paving the way for a new theocracy. Raschke elaborates further on the religious dimensions of science fiction:

> Increasingly, science fiction with its vistas of the technological future intertwines with the neopagan and the medieval. The synthesis was first achieved with polished artistry in Lucas' Star Wars trilogy (Raschke, p. 398, 1990).

As the vision of the elite is subliminally encoded within the public mind through sci-fi predictive programming, the Luciferian religion of the ruling class is also unconsciously subsumed. One major sci-fi proselyte of Luciferianism was Gene Roddenberry, creator of *Star Trek*. In an interview, Roddenberry candidly espoused a core precept of the Luciferian religion:

> "As nearly as I can concentrate on the question today, I believe I am God; certainly you are, I think we intelligent beings on this planet are all a piece of God, are becoming God" (Alexander, p. 568, 1994).

Of course, this reiterates an older lie, whispered by the serpent in Eden: "...ye shall be as gods" (Genesis 3:5). It is at the core of Luciferianism and its doctrine of "becoming." This is the occult concept of "becoming," which the elite disseminated on the popular level as Darwinism. Evolution is the means by which this purported transformation of man into God is to occur. The science fiction genre has been central to the indoctrination of the masses into evolutionary thought.

For instance, the science fiction of H.G. Wells would play an important role in promulgating the concept of evolution. J.P. Vernier explains:

> Science fiction is admittedly almost impossible to define; readers all think they know what it is and yet no definition will cover all its various aspects. However, I would suggest that evolution, as presented by Wells, that is a kind of mutation resulting in the confrontation of man with different species, is one of the main themes of modern science fiction (Suvin & Philmus, p. 85, 1977).

If this concept of "predictive programming" seems fantastic, examine the case of H.G. Wells a little closer. Wells was mentored by T.H. Huxley, grandfather of Aldous. In turn, Wells would tutor Aldous and his brother, Julian. All of these men were Darwinians and members of the Freemasonic Lodge (the significance of which will be revealed shortly). J.P. Vernier reveals Wells' religious adherence to the concept of evolution and its inspiration on him as an author of science fiction:

> The impact of the theory of evolution on his [Wells'] mind is well known: it was the first felt when he attended the Lectures of T.H. Huxley, at South Kensington, in 1884 and 1885, and, ten years later, evolution was to provide him with the fundamental theme of his "scientific romances" and of many of his short stories (Suvin & Philmus, p. 70, 1977).

Wells would author several "mass appeal" tracts disguised as science fiction novels. Most notable of these novels was *The Shape of Things to Come*. Deceased researcher Jim Keith offered the following assessment of Wells' *The Shape of Things to Come*:

> Again: Interestingly, deceptively, the book is presented as a work of science fiction, but within its pages is Wells' best guess of how the New World Order would come to pass, from a 1930s perspective.
> While primarily a work of propaganda that pushes the one-world worldview of Wells and other internationalists during the first half of this century, the book is particularly revealing in that it also exposes many of the strategies that are to be employed (Keith, *Mind Control, World Control*, p. 13, 1997).

Of course, not all of Wells' prophecies were 100% accurate. In his examination of *The Shape of Things to Come*, Keith concluded that:

> Wells was no prophet as regards to his timeline, only a science fiction writer privy to the plans of men with an interest in promoting the coming of the dictatorial world-state. His crystal ball is somewhat cloudy on certain details (Keith, *Mind Control, World Control*, p.16, 1997).

However, Wells' *roman a' clef* did exhibit a strange degree of precision. Jim Keith enumerated the various instances of uncanny accuracy in Wells' *The Shape of Things to Come*. Among one of the synchronicities Keith found in the text was Wells' description of the elite's primary apparatus for the amalgamation of the world's economic systems:

> Not surprisingly Wells places the City of London—the international center of banking culture—and its financial credit as responsible for knitting together world economic life over the previous hundred years. With these innovations in communications and finance, but also with the frustrations and wars inherent (so he says) in the existence of independent national states and sovereignties, came about the gradual dawning of the idea of the World-state (Keith, *Mind Control, World Control*, p. 14, 1997).

Another instance of uncanny accuracy was Wells' prognostications concerning a second global war and a proliferation of infectious diseases:

> Wells has World War II beginning in 1940 in Poland, over an imagined slight taken by a Nazi over the actions of a Pole of Jewish origin. He characterizes World War II as it was, as an orgy of violence, and has the fighting end in 1949—staying remarkably close to the actual dates of the conflict—only to be followed by another scourge, that of rampant disease, "The Raid of the Germs."
> Given the present-day climate of AIDS, Ebola, Mad Cow disease, and other resistant viral strains—and the persistent rumors of the military engineering of those same diseases—perhaps Wells' dating in this particular should have been moved forward a few years (Keith, *Mind Control, World Control*, p. 16, 1997).

One of the most elucidating revelations found in *The Shape of Things to Come* was the group that Wells claimed would be central to the formation of a one-world government:

> Wells places responsibility for the creation of the New World Order in the lap of *scientists of the future* [emphasis—ADDED], the group he dubs the "Technocracy" (Keith, *Mind Control, World Control*, p. 16, 1997).

Wielding "ostensible control over the knowable," the scientists of this "Technocracy" implement a Fabian strategy of "gradual ideological assimilation" (Keith, *World Control, Mind Control*, pp. 16–17, 1997). Incrementally, this network of scientists engineers the amalgamation of nation-states into a global government.

It is interesting that Wells would employ the appellation of "Technocracy" in regards to one world order and global government. American engineer W.H. Smith coined the term in 1919. Generally, it refers to a system of government ruled by so-called "experts," particularly scientists. Oxford Professor Carroll Quigley also wrote about an autocracy of "experts," suggesting that a cognitive elite: "...will replace the democratic voter in control of the political system" (Quigley, p. 866, 1966). Of this democracy of experts, Wells stated:

> The world's political organization will be democratic, that is to say, the government and direction of affairs will be in immediate touch with and responsive to the general thought of the educated whole population (Wells, *The Open Conspiracy*, p. 26, 2002).

Literary critic and author W. Warren Wagar comments on this statement:

> Read carefully. He did not say the world government would be elected by the people, or that it would even be responsive to the people—just to those who were "educated" (Wells, *The Open Conspiracy*, p. 26, 2002).

Again, the Huxlian theme of a "scientific dictatorship" emerges. This is the future that the masses have been conditioned to accept through predictive programming.

The New Theocracy

How did the "scientific dictatorship" of the twentieth century begin? In earlier centuries, the ruling class controlled the masses through more mystical belief systems, particularly Sun worship (Pike, p. 593, 1942). Yet, this would all change. In *Saucers of the Illuminati*, Jim Keith documents the shift from a theocracy of the Sun to a theocracy of "science":

> Since the Sun God (and his various relations, including sons and wives) were, after several thousands years of worship, beginning to fray around the edges in

> terms of believability, and a lot commoners were beginning to grumble that this stuff was all made up, the Illuminati came up with a new and improved version of their mind control software that didn't depend upon the Sun God or Moon Goddess for ultimate authority (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, p. 78, 1999).

Priests and rituals were soon supplanted by a new breed of "bookkeepers" and a new "methodology of bookkeeping." Keith elaborates:

> As the Sun/Moon cult lost some of its popularity, "Scientists" were quick to take up some of the slack. According to their propaganda, the physical laws of the universe were the ultimate causative factors, and naturally, those physical laws were only fathomable by the scientific (i.e. Illuminati) elite (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, pp. 78–79, 1999).

This consciously induced paradigm shift facilitated the emergence of the elite's new theocracy. Examining the revolutionary faith that underpinned the movement to establish a global "scientific dictatorship," James Billington reveals the new catalytic force through which man would attempt to achieve apotheosis:

> A recurrent mythic theme for revolutionaries—early romantics, the young Marx, the Russians of Lenin's time—was Prometheus, who stole fire from the gods for the use of mankind. The Promethean faith of revolutionaries resembled in many respects the general belief that *science would lead men out of darkness into light* [emphasis—ADDED] (Billington, p. 6, 1980).

This Promethean faith, which has underpinned a majority of contemporary crusades to establish a socialist totalitarian world government, revered science as the ultimate source of truth. Scientific terminology supplanted the overtly mystical vernacular of the elite's occult doctrines and became the chief facilitator of humanity's deification. Jim Keith provided an eloquently simple summation of this project in epistemic renovation:

> Now the Illuminati restored their waning dominance with their promotion of the arcane wisdom of Bunsen burners, stupefying mesmerism and electricity, and they no longer—at least at the present time—needed to draw their powers from mystical associations of stars and planets. Their vision of the universe and society, as fostered by the British Royal Society [ed. note: which shall be examined shortly] and other Illuminati-conceived groupings, became the predominant worldview. The main tenet of their new religion, Science [ed. note: spelled with a capital S to differentiate it from the established science of the "Goyim," which acknowledges God and nature's subordination to Him], was that whether you understood it or not, it was always Right. Not so different a creed than the programs that preceded it (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, p. 79, 1999).

The official state-sanctioned religion of this theocracy was scientism. In his article "The Shamans of Scientism," Michael Shermer describes scientism as:

> ...a scientific worldview that encompasses natural explanations for all phenomena, eschews supernatural and paranormal speculations, and embraces empiricism and reason as the twin pillars of a philosophy of life appropriate for an Age of Science (Shermer, 2002).

At the heart of the Promethean faith is the belief that the investigational methods of the natural sciences should be ecumenically imposed upon all fields of inquiry. This is scientism. This epistemology ostensibly eschews the supernatural and the mystical. Yet, paradoxically, scientism is underpinned by two forms of mysticism: empiricism and materialism. The occult features of these two foundational concepts shall be examined shortly.

One ideologue who adhered to the Promethean faith was Freemason and Fabian socialist H.G. Wells. For Wells, the species of *Homo sapiens* was analogous to Prometheus (Wagar, p. 76, 1961). In *The Undying Fire*, Wells distilled the Promethean faith in an allegorical form. W. Warren Wagar provides a synopsis of Wells' allegory:

> In the symbolic prologue to *The Undying Fire*, he [Wells] even likened the opposition of essence and existence to the interplay of good and evil. God was here represented as the inscrutable creator, who created things perfect and exact, only to allow the intrusion of a marginal inexactness in things through the intervention of Satan. God corrected the marginal uniqueness by creation at a higher level, and Satan upset the equilibrium all over again. Satan's intervention permitted evolution, but the ultimate purpose of God was by implication a perfect and finished and evolved absolute unity (Wagar, p. 104–5, 1961).

According to Wells, this "absolute unity" would represent the culmination of the evolutionary process: "The dialectic of good and evil was the method of evolution, from absolute and perfect nonbeing to absolute and perfect all-being" (Wagar, p. 105, 1961). Wells dubbed this "perfect all-being" the "Mind of the

Race" or "racial mind" (Wagar, p. 101, 1961). This Wellsian concept of an "evolved absolute unity" is redolent of the collectivism intrinsic to elitist doctrine. Wagar elaborates on the inherent collectivism of the "racial mind" doctrine:

> It was at once the capstone and the mortar of his [Wells'] faith: a belief in the emergence in human evolution of a collective racial being with the collective racial mind, which gathered the results of the individual mental effort into a single fund of racial wisdom and grew gradually toward organic consciousness of itself. Individuals could escape the frustration inherent in the fact of their individuality and mortality only by consecrating their lives to the service of the Mind of the Race (Wagar, p. 100–101, 1961).

Wells believed that the final coalescence of human consciousness into a "racial mind" would result in the emergence not of a mere man, but of perfected Man with a capitalized M (Wagar, p. 104, 1961). The M is capitalized to denote the purported divinity that is dormant within humanity. Yet, this Weltanschauung did not exclusively belong to Wells. It virtually mirrored Masonic doctrine. No doubt, Wells' preoccupation with a "racial mind" and humanity's evolutionary ascent towards apotheosis echo the mythology of his Freemasonic heritage. In *The Meaning of Masonry,* W.L. Wilmshurst alleges that:

> In all Scriptures and cosmologies the tradition is universal of a "Golden Age," an age of comparative innocence, wisdom and spirituality, in which *racial unity* [emphasis—ADDED, ed. note: This is *not* a reference to concord in race relations and should be understood in the Wellsian context of a unified consciousness] and individual happiness and enlightenment prevailed; in which there was that open vision for want of which a people perisheth, but in virtue of which men were once in conscious conversation with the unseen world and were shepherded, taught and guided by the "gods" or discarnate superintendents of the infant race, who imparted to them the sure and indefeasible principles upon which their spiritual welfare and *evolution* [emphasis—ADDED, ed. note: The Masonic concept of "becoming," which would later be disseminated on the popular level as Darwinism] depended (Wilmshurst, p. 173, 1980).

However, Wilmshurst contends that a peregrination of human consciousness away from the "racial mind" caused humanity to fall from its former glory:

> The tradition is also universal of the *collective soul* [emphasis—ADDED, ed. note: A reiteration of Wells' "racial mind" theme] of the human race having sustained a "fall," a moral declension from its true path of life and *evolution* [emphasis—ADDED, ed. note: Yet another reference to the occult doctrine of "becoming," which would later assume the appellation of Darwinism], which has severed it almost entirely from its creative source, and which, as the ages advanced, has involved its sinking more and more deeply into physical conditions, its *splitting up from unity employing a single language into a diversity of conflicting races of different speeches and degrees of moral advancement* [emphasis—ADDED, ed. note: Notice the overtly collectivist theme of this portion of the lamentation], accompanied by a progressive densification of the material body and a corresponding darkening of the mind and atrophy of the spiritual consciousness (Wilmshurst, p. 173, 1980).

Thus, Masonry concerns itself with the facilitation of evolution and the "restoration" of Man's former glory. Wilmshurst proceeds to reveal the chief means by which this so-called "restoration" will be achieved:

> Unable to effect its [Man's] own recovery it required skilled *scientific* [emphasis—ADDED] assistance from other sources to bring about its restoration. Whence could come that skill and *scientific* [emphasis—ADDED] knowledge if not from the Divine and now invisible world, from those "gods" and angelic guardians of the erring race of whom all ancient traditions and sacred writings tell? Would not that regenerative method be properly described if it were called, as in Masonry it is called, a "*heavenly science*" [emphasis—ADDED], and welcomed in the words that Masons in fact use, "Hail, Royal Art!" (Wilmshurst, p. 175, 1980).

It is the religious conviction of the Masonic Lodge and its elite masters that science will enable humanity to regain its lost divinity. Thus, the ruling class has bestowed absolute primacy upon science and strives for its universal imposition upon all fields of inquiry. Herein is a core doctrine of scientism. This form of epistemological imperialism is not to be confused with legitimate science. Researcher Michael Hoffman makes this distinction in his book *Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare*:

> Science, when practiced as the application of man's God-given talents for the production of appropriate technology on a human scale, relief of misery and the reverential exploration and appreciation of the glory of Divine Providence as revealed in nature, is a useful tool for mankind. *Scientism* is science gone mad, which is what we have today (Hoffman, p. 49, 2001).

Hoffman further elaborates on the folly of scientism:

> The reason that science is a bad master and dangerous servant and ought not to be worshipped, is that science is not objective. Science is fundamentally about the uses of measurement. What does not fit the yardstick of the scientist is discarded. Scientific determinism has repeatedly excluded some data from its measurement and fudged other data, such as Piltdown Man, in order to support the self-fulfilling nature of its own agenda, be it Darwinism or "cut, burn and poison" methods of cancer "treatment" (Hoffman, p. 49, 2001).

Indeed, biases and presuppositions pervade the very fabric of the elite's epistemic autocracy. Academia itself has become the official church for this cult of epistemological selectivity. In *Jesus Among Other Gods*, Christian philosopher Ravi Zacharias reveals the enormous prejudicial hurdles of scientism. During a casual conversation with a few scholars, one scientist makes a shocking confession:

> I asked them a couple of questions. "If the Big Bang were indeed where it all began [which one can fairly well grant, at least to this point in science's thinking], may I ask what preceded the Big Bang?" Their answer, which I had anticipated, was that the universe was shrunk down to a singularity.
> I pursued, "But isn't it correct that a singularity as defined by science is a point at which all the laws of physics break down?"
> "That is correct," was the answer.
> "Then, technically, your starting point is not scientific either."
> There was silence, and their expressions betrayed the scurrying mental searches for an escape hatch. But I had yet another question.
> I asked if they agreed that when a mechanistic view of the universe had held sway, thinkers like Hume had chided philosophers for taking the principle of causality and applying it to a philosophical argument for the existence of God. Causality, he warned, could not be extrapolated from science to philosophy.
> "Now," I added, "when quantum theory holds sway, randomness in the subatomic world is made a basis for randomness in life. Are you not making the very same extrapolation that you warned us against?"
> Again there was silence and then one man said with a self-deprecating smile, "We scientists do seem to retain selective sovereignty over what we allow to be transferred to philosophy and what we don't" (Zacharias, p. 64, 2000).

This "selective sovereignty," vigorously enforced by the epistemic autocracy of the elite, has effectively marginalized dissenters and consummated the apotheosis of the "bookkeepers". Hoffman explains:

> The cryptocracy has successfully harnessed to its own ends the huge potential for promoting secret political-occult agendas to the public, by presenting them as unassailable, "objective scientific truth." Since the bogey of "Science" instills in secularists a sort of blind reverence, opponents of political and occult agendas promoted through the propaganda of scientism, are quickly stigmatized as "Neanderthal," especially with regard to their opposition to Darwinism, a dogma proved false by Norman Macbeth in his magisterial *Darwin Retried* and exposed as a cult by Gertrude Himmelfarb in *Darwin* (Hoffman, p. 49, 2001).

Suddenly, "ostensible control over the knowable" becomes the Divine Providence of god-like "bookkeepers." Meanwhile, their opponents become heretics and are "burned at the stake" (i.e., marginalized by academia and other secular institutions). Hoffman states:

> The doctrine of man playing god reaches its nadir in the philosophy of scientism which makes it possible the complete mental, spiritual and physical enslavement of mankind through technologies such as satellite and computer surveillance; a state of affairs symbolized by the "All Seeing Eye" above the unfinished pyramid on the U.S. one dollar bill (Hoffman, p.50, 2001).

This ritualistic enthronement and deification of the elite's "bookkeepers" reveals the Luciferian foundation of scientism. Reiterating the contentions of Hoffman, William Cooper explains:

> The WORSHIP (a lot different from STUDY) of knowledge, *science* [emphasis—ADDED], or technology is Satanism in its purest form, and its god is Lucifer. Its secret symbol is the all-seeing eye in the pyramid (Cooper, p. 70, 1991).

In other words, the "scientific dictatorship" represents the highest aspirations of the Adversary himself. It is the theocracy of Satan.

Atheism: A Philosophical Segue for Luciferianism

Ostensibly, this theocracy will be atheistic. However, atheism will only act as a catalyst for an enormous paradigm shift. This begins with the realization of a significant philosophical paradox intrinsic to atheism. Authors Ron Carlson and Ed Decker explain this intrinsic paradox:

> It is philosophically impossible to be an atheist, since to be an atheist you must have infinite knowledge in order to know absolutely that there is no God. But to have infinite knowledge, you would have to be God yourself. It's hard to be God yourself and an atheist at the same time! (Carlson & Decker, p. 17, 1994).

In order to be philosophically consistent, the atheist must eventually conclude that he/she is a god. This is also the mantra espoused by secular humanism, which remains closely aligned with atheism and Darwinism. Atheism is merely a philosophical segue for humanism. In turn, humanism is merely a segue for another belief system. Whittaker Chambers, who was a former member of the Communist underground in America, revealed this belief system when he said:

> "Humanism is not new. It is, in fact, man's second oldest faith. Its promise was whispered in the first days of Creation under the Tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil: 'Ye shall be as gods'" (qutd. in Baker, p. 206, 1993).

Simply stated, humanism is Luciferianism disseminated on the popular level. It is the lie of serpent in Genesis 3:5. The Freemasonic Lodge uses a similar system of incremental inculcation into Luciferianism. Researcher William Still delineates this process: "Thus, a Christian is slowly encouraged to become a Deist; a Deist becomes an Atheist; an Atheist to a Satanist" (Still, p. 75, 1990). Darwinism, an invention of the Masonic Lodge, facilitated the popularization of atheism (Darwin's involvement will be examined later). It is possible that humanity civilization is undergoing an enormous processing into a malevolent theocracy.

As for those atheists who do not make this paradigm shift, the Lodge has already determined their fates. On August 15, 1871, 33rd Degree Freemason Albert Pike presented the blueprints for world order in a letter to Italian revolutionary leader Guiseppi Mazzini. To this very day, the letter is catalogued in the British Museum Library. In it, Pike penned the following revelation concerning the destiny of atheists and Christians alike:

> "We shall unleash the Nihilists and Atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will be from that moment without compass (direction), anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out into public view, a manifestation which will result in the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time" (qutd. in Carr, XVI, 1958).

The coming global "scientific dictatorship" shall have only one god and he shall spare neither the Christian nor the unbeliever.

Materialism: A Veil for the Cryptocracy

While this new theocracy is veiled in secularism, it must be understood that the new state-sanctioned institution of knowing was and is a form of mysticism akin to its religious progenitor. Accompanying the philosophical segue of atheism is materialism, the contention that matter holds metaphysical primacy. Daniel Pouzzner explains how materialism qualifies as a form of mysticism:

> The materialist is the mystic who believes in existence without consciousness, and preaches subordination to a vague and unaccountable "Society" variously called "public interest," "the people," "world opinion," "the common good," etc. (Pouzzner, p. 51, 2002).

Materialism is also closely aligned with the Kabbalistic mysticism of metaphysical naturalism, which will be examined shortly. At any rate, the mysticism of materialism was designed to divert attention away from the spiritual current of Luciferianism underpinning the technocratic conspiracy. With the eyes of the masses turned exclusively towards the world of matter, the elite are free to construct their global "scientific dictatorship." Meanwhile, fools blindly cite individuals or groups as the source of all their woes. Unable to identify the spiritual principles of Luciferianism that are being tangibly enacted right before their eyes, the masses hopelessly believe that the nullification of certain parties will solve their problems. Christian philosopher John Paul Jones elaborates:

> According to this [materialist] methodology, all we need do is find the material cause of evil and destroy it. After, all, since materialists assume all causes are material, they are logically obliged and conceptually predisposed to assume that evil is itself caused by material, physically destructible things or causes (Jones, p. 64, 2003).

The outgrowth of this paradigm is what Jones calls the "search and destroy" approach to dealing with evil (Jones, p. 64, 2003). Jones explains further:

> Consequently, those of a materialist mindset, whether Christian or otherwise, are constantly engaged in campaigns to destroy the evil things or people they think are at the root of the problem. So we have, for example, the "war on drugs," the "war on guns," the "class war" and various genocides—all of which are known to cause more evil than they allegedly uproot, and today, as we witness the spread of eco-fascism in Europe that holds that we can solve the reputed environmental crisis by simply exterminating many millions of people, we also witness the approval of Chinese population control techniques, such as state-sanctioned abortion, infanticide, and forced sterilization. Strange fruits and bad apples, all (Jones, p. 64, 2003).

In the midst of this chaos, the technocratic conspiracy continues unabated. In addition to obfuscating the true source of humanity's woes, materialism has also been integral to the suppression of other avenues of legitimate scientific research. During the course of his studies in alternative sciences, Antony Sutton revealed "that 'underground' researchers were probing modern discoveries inconsistent with and wholly beyond our materialist view of the universe" (Millegan, p. 96, 2003). Elaborating on the direction of this underground current in scientific research, Sutton prognosticated: "Future 21st century technology will be a paradigm reflecting these discoveries, ignored in the materialist tradition" (Millegan, p. 96, 2003).

Evidently, the world of tomorrow is one where materialism shall become extinct. However, as long as its power of illusion is potent, the Technocracy shall continue to drape science in materialism's metaphysical veil. Thus, the suppression of true scientific innovation is likely to continue. Former President Eisenhower recognized this suppression and commented on it in his farewell address:

> Today, the solitary inventor, tinkering in his shop, has been overshadowed by task forces of scientists in laboratories and testing fields. In the same fashion, the free university, historically the fountainhead of free ideas and scientific discovery, has experienced a revolution in the conduct of research. Partly because of the huge costs involved, a government contract becomes virtually a substitute for intellectual curiosity. For every old blackboard there are now hundreds of new electronic computers (Eisenhower's Farewell Address to the Nation, January 17, 1961).

It is interesting that Charles Fort believed:

> ...that man deliberately invented the dogma of materialism in order to shield himself from the evidence of what was being done to him by means of psycho-spiritual warfare methods hyped by "coincidence," symbolism and ritual (Hoffman, p. 68, 2001).

A metaphysical smoke screen currently obstructs humanity's view of the spiritual principles upon which so many of the world's dilemmas rest. It is the mirage of materialism.

Radical Empiricism: An Epistemological Pretext for Reality Reconfiguration

Again, it must be understood that the new institution of knowing introduced by the elite was and is a form of mysticism like its religious precursors. As it has been previously established, one of the twin pillars underpinning scientism is empiricism (Shermer, 2002). In fact, most of contemporary science is predicated upon empiricism. This is the epistemological stance that all knowledge is derived exclusively through the senses. Lyndon LaRouche explains the inherent flaws of empiricism:

> By the nature of our processes of sense-perception, our direct perception of the world "outside our skins" (so to speak) does not show us that world "outside our skins," but, rather, the impact of that unperceived real world upon the biology of our mental-sensory processes. In other words, the shadows on the wall of Plato's Cave (LaRouche, 2003).

Thus, the world becomes little more than an ever-shifting pliancy of impressions. All that a percipient surveys is an amorphous amalgam of "shadows." It comes as little surprise that an exclusively empirical approach relegates causality to the realm of metaphysical fantasy. The obviation of causality holds enormous ramifications for science. What is perceived as *A* causing *B* could be merely a consequence of circumstantial juxtaposition. Although temporal succession and spatial proximity are axiomatic, causal connection is not. Affirmation of causal relationships is impossible. Given the absence of causality, all of a scientist's findings must be taken upon faith. Ironically, science relies on the affirmation of such cause and effect relationships. This is all one can deduce while working under the

paradigm of radical empiricism. Thus, the elite merely exchanged one form of mysticism for another. It comes as little surprise that, within certain occult circles, contemporary science is considered sorcery disseminated on the popular level. For instance, Satanic high priest Anton LeVey regarded science and technology as "sanctioned, but ineffectual 'occultism'" (Raschke, p. 214, 1990).

In fact, science has become a new form of sorcery for the manipulation of matter. According to the epistemology of empiricism, reality is little more than a quagmire of impressions. It is analogous to a holograph, the fabric of which is pliable enough to be manipulated. Thus, reality becomes the ever-shifting canvas upon which scientists paint whatever they wish. The scientist's role in this reconfiguration of reality was delineated in an esoteric tract entitled *The Way of Light.* Authored by Comenius in 1668, the manifesto was dedicated to the British Royal Society. Researcher Michael Hoffman elaborates:

> In it, Comenius addressed the first formal scientists as "illuminati" and outlined their scientific purpose, *"...which is to secure...the empire of the human mind over matter"* [emphasis—ADDED] (Hoffman, p. 23, 2001).

Years later, Bertrand Russell would recapitulate the "illuminati's" (i.e., scientists') role in the establishment of "the empire of the human mind over matter." Redefining science as an instrument of radical empiricism, Russell wrote:

> The way in which science arrives at its beliefs is quite different from that of medieval theology. Experience has shown that it is dangerous to start from general principles and proceed deductively, both because the principles may be untrue and because the reasoning based upon them may be fallacious. Science starts, not from large assumptions, but from particular facts discovered by observation or experiment. From a number of such facts a general rule is arrived at, of which, if it is true, the facts in question are instances...Science thus encourages abandonment of the search for absolute truth, which belongs to any theory that can be successfully employed in inventions or in predicting the future. "Technical" truth is a matter of degree: a theory from which more successful inventions and predictions spring is truer than one which gives rise to fewer. *"Knowledge" ceases to be a mental mirror of the universe, and becomes merely a practical tool in the manipulation of matter* [emphasis—ADDED] (Russell, *Religion and Society,* pp. 13–15, 1947).

In other words, science or "knowledge" becomes the instrument by which the "illuminati" re-sculpts reality. It also becomes an epistemological weapon against

the minds of men, wielded by the proverbial Descartean "evil demon." This was the central precept of Weishaupt's Illuminati and the conceit of the Technocracy today...God was not in the beginning, but evolved from Man in the end. According to this conceit, Man could recreate Eden without the Lord. It comes as little surprise that sci-fi predictive programmer and British intelligence asset Arthur C. Clarke commented: "Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic."

The British Royal Society

Returning to Pouzzner's previous statement, "ostensible control over the knowable" is achieved through the promulgation of "institutionally accredited science" (Pouzzner, p. 75, 2003). Now, the elite had to meet two requirements to insure their epistemological dominance: a science specifically designed for their needs and an institution to accredit and disseminate it.

The new secular church and clergy of the elite originated within the walls of the British Royal Society. The creators of the Royal Society were also members of the Masonic Lodge. According to Baigent, Leigh, and Lincoln in *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*:

> Virtually all the Royal Society's founding members were Freemasons. One could reasonably argue that the Royal Society itself, at least in its inception, was a Masonic institution—derived, through Andrea's Christian Unions, from the "invisible Rosicrucian brotherhood" (Baigent, Leigh, & Lincoln, p. 144, 1983).

Jim Keith makes it clear that the Masonic Lodge "has been alleged to be a conduit for the intentions of a number of elitist interests" (Keith, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, p. 20, 1994). In service to the elite, the Royal Society Freemasons would re-sculpt epistemological notions and disseminate propaganda. Jim Keith provides a brief summation of the Royal Society's role in years to come: "The British Royal Society of the late seventeenth century was the forerunner of much of the media manipulation that was to follow" (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, p. 79, 1999).

Before the advent of the British Royal Society, science (i.e., the study of natural phenomenon) and theology (i.e., the study of God) were inseparable. The two

were not separate repositories of knowledge, but natural correlatives. In *Confession of Nature*, Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz established the centrality of God to science. According to Leibniz, the proximate origins of "magnitude, figure, and motion," which constitute the "primary qualities" of corporeal bodies, "cannot be found in the essence of the body" (de Hoyos, 1993).

Linda de Hoyos reveals the point at which science finds a dilemma:

> The problem arises when the scientist asks why the body "fills this space and not another; for example, why it should be three feet long rather than two, or square rather than round. This cannot be explained by the nature of the bodies themselves, since the matter is indeterminate as to any definite figure, whether square or round." For the scientist who refuses to resort to an incorporeal cause, there can be only two answers. Either the body has been this way since eternity, or it has been made square by the impact of another body. "Eternity" is no answer, since the body could have been round for eternity also. If the answer is "the impact of another body," there remains the question of why it should have had any determinate figure before such motion acted upon it. This question can then be asked again and again, backwards to infinity. "Therefore, it appears that the reason for a certain figure and magnitude in bodies can never be found in the nature of these bodies themselves" (de Hoyos, 1993).

The same can be established for the body's cohesion and firmness, which left Leibniz with the following conclusion:

> "since we have demonstrated that bodies cannot have a determinate figure, quantity, or motion, without an incorporeal being, it readily becomes apparent that this incorporeal being is one for all, because of the harmony of things among themselves, especially since bodies are moved not individually by this incorporeal being but by each other. But no reason can be given why this incorporeal being chooses one magnitude, figure, and motion rather than another, unless he is intelligent and wise with regard to the beauty of things and powerful with regard to their obedience to their command. Therefore such an incorporeal being be a mind ruling the whole world, that is, God" (de Hoyos, 1993).

Leibniz's conclusion reiterated the theme of Romans 1:20, in which the apostle Paul wrote:

> For since the creation of the world God's invisible qualities—His eternal power and divine nature—have been clearly seen, being understood from what has been made, so that men are without excuse (Romans 1:20).

Of course, this conclusion was antithetical to the doctrine of the "scientific dictatorship," which contended that "the physical laws of the universe were the ultimate causative factors" (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, pp. 78–79, 1999). Metaphysical naturalism (i.e., nature is God) had to be enthroned. Meanwhile, God's presence in the corridors of science had to be expunged. To achieve this, the Royal Society created a Gnostic division between science and theology, thus insuring the primacy of matter in the halls of scientific inquiry (Tarpley, 1996).

The Adepts of occult circles know that the barrier between the material and the spiritual is illusory. Gradually, as one ascends to the higher degrees of initiation, the Gnostic division vanishes. This reunification of the material and the mystical is most effectively articulated in an interview with Dr. Stephan Hoeller, Bishop of the first Gnostic Church in America. Conducted by journalist Robert Guffey, the discourse exams the point at which the natural and the supernatural resume their convergent trajectories:

> RG: I'm interested in what you think about people who perceive mysticism and religion as being hostile to science. Are you familiar with CISCOP? Committee for the Scientific Investigation of Claims of the Paranormal?
>
> SH: Doesn't that have something to do with that stage magician, [James] Randi?
>
> RG: Yeah.
>
> SH: I've heard of it.
>
> RG: CISCOP seems to find mysticism and science to be antithetical in some way. Do you believe that's the case?
>
> SH: It depends on what kind of science. I think you will find quite a number of highly regarded scientific figures, primarily in theoretical physics and some in bio-physics, who see a possibility of a convergence of mystical ideas and science, but it's at the very high esoteric level. At the lower level I think the old kind of 19th century and early 20th century notion wherein "mysticism" is a bad word would still hold true. So it very much depends on who in the scientific community you are consulting.

> RG: So the higher you go in theoretical physics, the closer you get to mysticism?
>
> SH: Yes (Guffey, p.33, 2003).

In actuality, materialism and spiritualism are not dichotomously opposed metaphysical positions. They are paths leading to the same destination. However, it must be understood that occult Adepts do not necessarily rediscover God at this point of convergence. They simply rediscover the supernatural reality that God inhabits. Subsequently, they are guided by their esoteric doctrines to the spiritual antithesis of God, a deceiver parading as an angel of light. That which Clarke calls "magic" is synonymous with sorcery, a practice detested by the Lord (Exodus 22:18, Jeremiah 27:9, Micah 5:12, Malachi 3:5). Like Theurgy and Geotry, the dialectic of spiritualism against materialism always results in the same synthesis: Satanism in its purest form.

Metaphysical Naturalism: The Golem Reborn

Underpinning the concept of metaphysical naturalism is the notion that life originated with lifeless matter. This notion, dubbed "spontaneous generation," excludes the involvement of a supernatural Creator. Thus, nature becomes a god creating itself. Louis Pasteur, whose work established the Law of Biogenesis, provided the most succinct summation of this anthropomorphic mysticism:

> To bring about spontaneous generation would be to create a germ. It would be creating life; it would be to solve the problem of its origin. It would mean to go from matter to life through conditions of environment and of matter [lifeless material]. God as author of life would then no longer be needed. Matter would replace Him. God would need to be invoked only as author of the motions of the universe (Dubos, p. 395, 1976).

Of the adherents to anthropomorphic mysticism, the apostle Paul wrote:

> They exchanged the truth of God for a lie, and worshiped and served created things rather than the Creator—who is forever praised (Romans 1:25).

Simply stated, metaphysical naturalism is merely another form of idolatry. Of course, like all of the false gods of antiquity, the voracity of this new deity was

soon demolished. "Spontaneous generation" was proven impossible by the Law of Biogenesis. However, this fact did not stop certain "men of science" from chronically deifying nature. For instance, Charles Darwin unconsciously revealed his idolatrous impulses through statements like: "natural selection picks out with unerring skill the best varieties" (Hooykaas, p.18, 1972).

Evident in such statements is an unconscious belief that nature is sentient. After all, only a sentient being holds discriminative tastes and, therefore, "picks out" the recipients of its favor. Moreover, such statements reveal an unconscious belief in nature as a sovereign deity acting as the ultimate arbiter of life and death. This meme has metastasized, presenting itself today as the Gaian Hypothesis. This hypothesis holds that the biosphere is a self-creating, self-sustaining, and self-regenerating entity (Lovelock, pp. 31–33, 1988). Central to this thesis is the contention that both the living and non-living are inseparable (Lovelock, pp. 31–33, 1988). Although the concept of "spontaneous generation" was proven scientifically bankrupt years ago, many continue to resuscitate its corpse to suit their own idolatrous presuppositions. This stubborn and irrational anthropomorphic proclivity reinforces Paul's assessment of such idolaters: "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools" (Romans 1:22).

Why does this theme of lifeless matter spontaneously generating life continue to emerge? The answer is because it has been with man for a very long time. It is derivative of the golem, an occult concept presented in the Hebraic Kabbalah. Thirty-third Degree Freemason Albert Pike revealed that: "all the Masonic associations owe to it [the Kabbalah] their Secrets and their Symbols" (Pike, p. 744, 1942). According to this occult text, the golem was an artificially created man whose life was animated from dead matter. The late Isaac Bashevis Singer, who studied the Kabbalah extensively, explained:

> "...the golem...is based on faith...*that dead matter is not really dead, but can be brought to life* [emphasis—ADDED]...What are the computers and robots of our time if not golems?...The Talmud tells us of an interpreter by the name of Rava who formed a man by this mysterious power...We are living in an epoch of golem-making right now. The gap between science and magic...is becoming narrower..." (Hoffman, p. 115, 2001).

Drawing upon the esoteric doctrines of their occult heritage, the Freemasonic members of the British Royal Society re-introduced the golem to the public mind under the guise of "metaphysical naturalism." Gradually, the corporeal machina-

tions of nature supplanted the miraculous Creator. Of course, these machinations were only intelligible to anointed scientists of the epistemic autocracy. Thus, the "bookkeepers" of the elite became the new expositors of "miracles." This virtual deification of the "bookkeepers" is evident in Singer's later statements regarding the golem:

> "I was interested in the golem...from my early childhood. I was brought up in the home of a rabbi, and his sermons often spoke of miracles, by the Baal Shem Tov and other wonder rabbis...I realized early in my life that science and technology had actually created a civilization of miracles. Science is one long chain of miracles..." (Hoffman, p. 116, 2001).

Recall the words of Aldous Huxley in *Brave New World Revisited*: "The older dictators fell because they could never supply their subjects with enough bread, enough circuses, enough *miracles* [emphasis—ADDED], and mysteries" (p. 116, 1958). The new dictators do not intend to make the same mistake. With the effective enshrinement of metaphysical naturalism, the British Royal Society prepared to unleash their next golem. However, this golem would be an artificially created ape-man presented to the public imagination under the appellation of Darwinism.

Evolution: The Occult Doctrine of Becoming

With the British Royal Society acting as their headquarters of propaganda, the elite had created an institution to provide credibility for their specially designed "science." Now, they needed to introduce the "science." Recall that the founding members of the Royal Society were all Freemasons. Thus, whatever "science" these men would design would be derivative of Masonic doctrine. In *The Meaning of Masonry*, W.L. Wilmshurst reveals the Weltanschauung underpinning the new Masonic "science":

> This—the *evolution* [Emphasis added] of man into superman—was always the purpose of the ancient Mysteries, and the real purpose of modern Masonry is, not the social and charitable purposes to which so much attention is paid, but the expediting of the spiritual evolution of those who aspire to perfect their own nature and transform it into a more god-like quality. And this is a definite science, a royal art, which it is possible for each of us to put into practice; whilst to join the Craft for any other purpose than to study and pursue this science is to misunderstand its meaning (Wilmshurst, p. 47, 1980).

Later into the book, Wilmshurst reiterates this theme:

> Man who has sprung from earth and developed through the lower kingdoms of nature to his present rational state, has yet to complete his *evolution* [Emphasis added] by becoming a god-like being and unifying his consciousness with the Omniscient—to promote which is and always has been the sole aim and purpose of all Initiation (Wilmshurst, p. 94, 1980).

Yet, Wilmshurst is not the only Masonic scholar who has voiced the evolutionist sentiments of the Lodge. In the book *Evrim Yolu* (translated as *The Way of Evolution*), Master Mason Selami Isindag states:

> The most important characteristic of our school of morality is that we do not depart from the principles of logic and we do not enter the unknowns of theism, secret meanings or dogmas. On this basis we assert that the first appearance of life began in crystals under conditions that we cannot know or discover today. *Living things were born according to the law of evolution and slowly spread over the earth. As a result of evolution, today's human beings came to be and advanced beyond other animals both in consciousness and intelligence* [emphasis—ADDED] (Isindag, *Evrim Yolu*, p. 141, 1979).

With God's effective exile from science, man's position as *imago viva Dei* (created in the image of the Creator) was summarily rejected. Now, Freemasonry could introduce its occult doctrine of "becoming," the belief in man's gradual evolution towards apotheosis. Charles Darwin reiterated this Luciferian doctrine of deification in *The Origin of Species* when we wrote:

> ...as natural selection works solely by and for the good of each being, all corporeal and mental endowments will tend to progress toward *perfection* [emphasis—ADDED]. There is grandeur in this view of life...from so simple a beginning endless forms most beautiful and most wonderful have been and are being evolved (Darwin, *The Origin of the Species*, pp. 428–429, 1873).

In other words, the golem of nature is incrementally sculpting an emergent deity. After all, perfection is an attribute to which only God could initially lay claim. According to the occult doctrine underpinning Darwinism, however, man is becoming a god and perfection is attainable through the corporeal processes of nature. In the book *Masonluktan Esinlenmeler* (translated: *Inspirations from Freemasonry*), Master Mason Selami Isindag recapitulates this contention: "apart from nature there is no force that guides us, and is responsible for our thoughts

and actions" (Isindag, *Masonluktan Esinlenmeler*, p. 78, 1977). Isindag continues: "life began from one cell and reached its present stage as a result of various changes and evolutions" (Isindag, *Masonluktan Esinlenmeler,* p. 78, 1977). Finishing this bestial portrait of man, Isindag concludes:

> From the point of view of evolution, human beings are no different from animals. For the formation of man and his evolution there are no special forces other than those to which animals are subjected (Isindag, *Masonluktan Esinlenmeler*, p.137, 1977).

There can be little wonder why Darwinians bestow absolute primacy upon matter! It is the material realm that is birthing the emergent deity of Man. Of course, this was also the doctrine of Adam Weishaupt's Illuminati. Researcher Dee Zahner explains:

> They [the Illuminati] taught that, rather than God creating the universe, the universe is creating God and that man is himself god and therefore unaccountable to a higher power. This is similar to the New Age doctrine of the 20th century (Zahner, p. 30, 1994).

This concept of man consciously engineering his own evolution towards apotheosis was also a feature of Gnosticism. In fact, Gnosticism and Darwinism are intimately related. Dr. Wolfgang Smith elaborates:

> As a scientific theory, Darwinism would have been jettisoned long ago. The pint, however, is that the doctrine of evolution has swept the world, not on the strength of its scientific merits, but precisely in its capacity as a Gnostic myth. It affirms, in effect, that living beings created themselves, which is in essence a *metaphysical* claim...Thus, in the final analysis, evolutionism is in truth a metaphysical doctrine decked out in scientific garb. In other words, it is a scientistic myth. And the myth is Gnostic, because it implicitly denies the transcendent origin of being; for indeed, only after the living creature has been speculatively reduced to an aggregate of particles does Darwinist transformism become conceivable. Darwinism, therefore, continues the ancient Gnostic practice of depreciating "God, the Father Almighty, Creator of Heaven and earth." It perpetuates, if you will, the venerable Gnostic tradition of "Jehovah bashing." And while this in itself may gladden Gnostic hearts, one should not fail to observe that the doctrine plays a vital role in the economy of Neo-Gnostic thought, for only under the auspices of Darwinist "self-creation" does the Good News of "self-salvation" acquire a semblance of sense (Smith, pp. 242–243, 1988).

This is the reason for the British Royal Society's imposition of a Gnostic division upon science and theology...the reintroduction of the Gnostic concepts of "self-creation" and "self-salvation." Of course, these concepts synchronize with the Kabbalistic concept of the golem. All of these concepts constitute the elite's Luciferian doctrine.

Yet, Charles Darwin was not the first to disseminate this Luciferian doctrine on the popular level. According to *Mackey's Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*, Erasmus Darwin, grandfather of Charles, was the first to promulgate the concept of evolution:

> Dr. Erasmus Darwin (1731–1802) was the first man in England to suggest those ideas which later were to be embodied in the Darwinian Theory by his grandson, Charles Darwin (1809–1882), who wrote in 1859 *Origin of Species* (Mackey, 1873).

Erasmus was the founder of the Lunar Society (Taylor, p. 58, 1999). According to author Ian Taylor, the Lunar Society was active from about 1764 to 1800 and that its prominent influence "continued long afterwards under the banner of The Royal Society" (Taylor, p. 55, 1999). The group's name owed itself to the fact that members met monthly at the time of the full moon (Taylor, p. 55, 1999).

The membership of this group boasted such luminaries as John Wilkinson (who made cannons), James Watt (who owed his notoriety to the steam engine), Matthew Boulton (a manufacturer), Joseph Priestly (a chemist), Josiah Wedgewood (who founded the famous pottery business), and Benjamin Franklin (Taylor, p. 55, 1999). It is with the Lunar Society that one begins to identify Erasmus' ties to Freemasonry.

Interestingly enough, in an article by Lord Richie-Calder, Lunar Society members were assigned the very esoteric appellation of "merchants of light" (Taylor, p. 55, 1999). This was precisely the same description used for the hypothetical society presented in Sir Francis Bacon's *New Atlantis* (Taylor, p. 55, 1999). In her examination of J.G. Findel's *History of Freemasonry*, Webster made the following observation: "Findel frankly admits that the New Atlantis contained unmistakable allusions to Freemasonry and that Bacon contributed to its final transformation" (Webster, p. 120, 1924).

Researcher Ian Taylor adds:

> Webster pointed out that one of the earliest and most eminent precursors of Freemasonry is said to have been Francis Bacon, who is also recognized to have been a Rosicrucian; the Rosicrucian and Freemason orders were closely allied and may have had a common source (Taylor, p. 445, 1999).

Still, these are tenuous ties at best. Are there any sources that firmly establish a Darwinian/Freemasonic connection? *Mackey's Encyclopedia of Freemasonry* conclusively confirms a link:

> Before coming to Derby in 1788, Dr. [Erasmus—added] Darwin had been made a Mason in the famous Time Immemorial Lodge of Cannongate Kilwinning, No. 2, of Scotland. Sir Francis Darwin, one of the Doctor's sons, was made a Mason in Tyrian Lodge, No. 253, at Derby, in 1807 or 1808. His son Reginald was made a Mason in Tyrian Lodge in 1804. The name of Charles Darwin does not appear on the rolls of the Lodge but it is very possible that he, like Francis, was a Mason (Mackey, 1873).

In 1794, Erasmus wrote a book entitled *Zoonomia*, which delineated his theory of evolution (Taylor, p. 58, 1999). Being a Freemason, there is little doubt that Erasmus cribbed liberally from the Lodge's occult doctrine of "becoming." Before Erasmus had penned his precursory notions of progressive biological development, Freemason John Locke (1632–1704) extrapolated the Hindu doctrine of reincarnation into the context of metaphysical naturalism and formulated a theory of evolution (Daniel, pp. 33–34, 1994).

The British East India Company had imported the Hindu belief in reincarnation to England where it would be adopted by the British Royal Society (Daniel, p. 33, 1994). A prominent member of the Royal Society, John Locke studied reincarnation extensively and, working with the occult doctrine as an extrapolative inspiration, developed his own evolutionary ideas (Daniel, pp. 33–34, 1994). In fact, Locke's theory of evolution received the support of the male members of Darwin's family (Daniel, p. 34, 1994). Two centuries later, this occult concept of "becoming" would be transmitted to Charles Darwin and *On the Origin of Species* would be born.

The Darwin Project

In the article "Toward a New Science of Life," *EIR* journalist Jonathan Tennenbaum makes the following the statement concerning Darwinism:

> Now, it is easy to show that Darwinism, one of the pillars of modern biology, is nothing but a kind of cult, a cult religion. I am not exaggerating. It has no scientific validity whatsoever. Darwin's so-called theory of evolution is based on absurdly irrational propositions, which did not come from scientific observations, but were artificially introduced from the outside, for political-ideological reasons (Tennenbaum, 2001).

Given Darwinism's roots in occult Freemasonry and its expedient promotion of an emergent species of supermen (i.e., the elite), this is a fairly accurate assessment. Charles Darwin acted as the elite's apostle, preaching the new secular gospel of evolution. Darwinism could be considered a Freemasonic project, the culmination of a publicity campaign conducted by the Lodge. Evidence for this contention can be found in controversial *Protocols of the Wise Men of Sion.*

Although an examination of the *Protocols* and a critique of their authenticity are not the purposes of this text, it is important to address the questions surrounding their origins. After all, the *Protocols* have been employed throughout history in numerous genocidal campaigns against the Jews. However, the authors of *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* provide evidence that the document may be Masonic in origin:

> It can thus be proved conclusively that the *Protocols* did not issue from the Judaic congress at Basle in 1897. That being so, the obvious questions is whence they did issue. Modern scholars have dismissed them as a total forgery, a wholly spurious document concocted by anti-Semitic interests intent on discrediting Judaism. And yet the *Protocols* themselves argue strongly against such a conclusion. They contain, for example, a number of enigmatic references—references that are clearly not Judaic. But these references are so clearly not Judaic that they cannot plausibly have been fabricated by a forger, either. No anti-Semitic forger with even a modicum of intelligence would possibly have concocted such references in order to discredit Judaism. For no one would have believed these references to be of Judaic origin.
> Thus, for instance, the text of the *Protocols* ends with a single statement. "Signed by the representatives of Sion of the 33rd Degree"
> Why would an anti-Semitic forger have made up such a statement? Why would he not have attempted to incriminate all Jews, rather than just a

> few—the few who constitute "the representatives of Sion of the 33rd Degree"? Why would he not declare that the document was signed by, say, the representatives of the international Judaic congress? In fact, the "representatives of Sion of the 33rd Degree" would hardly seem to refer to Judaism at all, or to any "international Jewish conspiracy." If anything, it would seem to refer to something specifically Masonic. And the thirty-third degree in Freemasonry is that of the so-called Strict Observance—the system of Freemasonry introduced by Hund at the behest of his "unknown superiors," one of whom appears to have been Charles Radclyffe (Baigent, Leigh, & Lincoln, pp. 192–3, 1983).

Thus, Baigent, Leigh, and Lincoln conclude that:

> There was an original text on which the published version of the Protocols was based. This original text was not a forgery. On the contrary, it was authentic. But it had nothing whatever to do with Judaism or an "international Jewish conspiracy." It issued, rather, from some Masonic organization or Masonically oriented secret society that incorporated the word "Sion" (Baigent, Leigh, & Lincoln, p. 194, 1983).

Given the Masonic language, one can completely discard the racist contention that the *Protocols* constitute evidence of an "international Jewish conspiracy." Nevertheless, the document holds some authenticity:

> The published version of the *Protocols* is not, therefore, a totally fabricated text. It is, rather, a radically altered text. But despite the alterations certain vestiges of the original version can be discerned...(Baigent, Leigh, & Lincoln, p. 195, 1983).

The remnant vestiges of the original text strongly suggest Masonic origins. Having established the Masonic authorship of the *Protocols*, one may return to issue at hand: Freemasonic involvement in the promotion of Darwinism. Consider the following excerpt from the *Protocols*, which reads distinctly like a mission statement:

> For them [the masses or cattle—ADDED] let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the *goyim* [the masses or cattle—ADDED] will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without any logical verification of it will put into effect all the information available from science, which our *agentur* specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want. Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for *Darwinism* [emphasis added], Marxism, and Nietzsche-ism (reprint in Cooper, pp. 274–5, 1991).

In addition to establishing the Lodge's official sanction of Darwinism, this excerpt also reveals a direct relationship between Marxism, Nietzsche-ism, and evolutionary theory. This relationship shall be examined later (see the section: *The Rise of Modern Scientific Dictatorships*).

It was the grandfather of Aldous Huxley, T.H. Huxley, who would act as the "official spokesman for the recluse Darwin" (White, p. 268, 1980). Recall that, many years later, Aldous would propose a "scientific dictatorship" in *Brave New World Revisited*. Whether Aldous made this proposition on a whim or was penning a concept that had circulated within the Huxley family for years cannot be determined. Given the family's oligarchical tradition, the latter assertion remains a definite possibility. Yet, there may be a deeper Freemasonic connection, suggesting that the concept of a "scientific dictatorship" may have originated within the Lodge.

T.H. Huxley was a Freemason and, with no apparent achievements to claim as his own, was made a Fellow of the Royal Society at the age of twenty-six (White, p. 267, 1980). T.H. Huxley tutored Freemason H.G. Wells, who would later teach Huxley's two grandsons, Julian and Aldous (Daniel, p. 147, 1994). Both Julian and Aldous were Freemasons (Daniel, p. 147, 1994). Given this continuity of Freemasonic tutelage within the Huxley family, it is a definite possibility that the Huxlian concept of a "scientific dictatorship" is really Masonic. Considering Freemason H.G. Wells' endorsement of a "scientific dictatorship," which he called a "Technocracy," this is highly likely.

At any rate, the rest is history. With the publicity campaigns of the Royal Society and the avid defense of evolution apologist T.H. Huxley, Darwin's theory would be disseminated and popularized. The seed had taken root and, in the years to come, numerous permutations of the elite's "scientific dictatorship" would emerge.

The Sirius Connection

In *Morals and Dogma*, 33rd Degree Freemason Albert bestows special honor upon Sirius, a heavenly body that "still glitters in our Lodges as the Blazing Star" (Pike, p. 486, 1942). Indeed, Sirius represents a foundational axiom of the Masonic Craft. Pike explains that the star is: "...an emblem of the Divine Truth, given by God to the first men, and preserved amid all the vicissitudes of ages in the traditions and teachings of Masonry" (Pike, p. 136, 1942). As Pike continues, he reveals that Sirius has also held numerous other appellations: "The Blazing Star in our Lodges, we have already said, represent Sirius, Anubis, or Mercury, Guardian and Guide of Souls" (Pike, p. 506, 1942).

Whatever its name, the star represents an entity of great esoteric significance to Freemasonry:

> In the old Lectures they said: "The Blazing Star or Glory in the centre refers us to that Grand Luminary the Sun, which enlightens the Earth, and by its genial influence dispenses blessings to mankind" (Pike, p. 506, 1942).

A little later, Pike reiterates: "...the Blazing Star has been regarded as an emblem of Omniscience, or the All-Seeing Eye, which to the Ancients was the Sun" (Pike, p. 506, 1942). Recall that, before the external characteristics of the oligarchs' control apparatus were cosmetically altered to present a "scientific dictatorship," the elite ruled through institutionalized Sun worship (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, pp. 78–79, 1999). Within his own statements, Pike provides a brief glimpse of the god of Freemasonry. Although the topographical features of its theocracy have changed, the deity has remained the same and his identity is encapsulated within the star called Sirius.

According to Pike, Sirius was responsible for imparting numerous innovations to mankind:

> He was Sirius or the Dog-Star, the friend and counselor of Osiris, and the inventor of language, grammar, astronomy, surveying, arithmetic, music, and medical science; the first maker of laws; and who taught the worship of the Gods, and the building of temples (Pike, p. 376, 1942).

It is interesting to note that, among his various contributions, this Freemasonic deity was responsible for the introduction of several forms of science. Does

Sirius also represent the Lodge's "ostensible control over the knowable?" Is the Dog-Star a symbol of the elite's Technocracy? One thing is certain...Sirius is inextricably linked to science and is reverenced by the elite's technocratic priesthood.

In addition to imparting primitive technology unto mankind, Sirius is alleged to have also acted as a facilitator of the evolutionary process. According to occultist Alice Bailey: "...in the secret of the sun Sirius are hidden the facts of our cosmic *evolution* [emphasis—ADDED], and incidentally, therefore, of our solar system" (qutd. in Temple, pp. 403–404, 1998). Herein is the true motive for the Lodge's promulgation of Darwinism: the re-introduction of the Masonic deity to the public mind and the reinstatement of the old Babylonian theocracy under the guise of "science."

Michael Hoffman further elaborates on the identity of Sirius:

> The mythical Satanic bringer of civilization to earth was supposed to be an alien from the star system Sirius, around whom the Egyptians and all subsequent Hermetic systems constructed their elaborate and obsessive religio-astronomic observances. This star Sirius also served as an astronomic secret code, an allegory of the illusory quality and inherent "trickiness" of the material world (Hoffman, pp. 26–27, 2001).

This Freemasonic mythology of extraterrestrial intervention in human evolution may be poised for a return. Given the impossibility of spontaneous generation, Darwinism has faced a major obstacle to its unquestioned primacy. Recognizing this obstacle, scientific materialist Francis Crick presented a theory bearing an uncanny resemblance to the Sirius myth. According to Crick, technologically advanced extraterrestrials "seeded' the earth with life billions of years ago. Whether Crick was privy to the occult doctrines of the elite or was simply following the natural course of Darwinism's memetic metastasis, one thing is certain...he and other proponents of similar "extraterrestrial intervention" theories are paving the way for the re-introduction of Freemasonic mysticism to mainstream science.

There is a distinct possibility that the *agentur* of the elite are already in the process of facilitating the re-introduction of this myth. With the voracity of Darwinism in question, the effectiveness of this meme has been declining and, with it, the influence of the ruling class. Of course, this is something that the elite can-

not allow to happen. Consider the following account of Linda Moulton Howe. During a meeting with Richard Doty, an intelligence officer with the United States military, Howe was presented with a briefing paper regarding alien visitation. In its body, Howe read an interesting claim regarding the crumbling theory of Darwinism: "It stated that all questions and mysteries about the evolution of *Homo sapiens* on this planet had been answered and that project was closed" (Howe, p. 151, 1995).

How convenient! By what means did these extraterrestrials facilitate the evolutionary process? Reiterating the basic contentions of Crick, the paper stated that:

> ...these ETs have come at various intervals in the earth's history to manipulate DNA in already existing terrestrial primates and perhaps in other life forms as well. To the best of my memory, the time intervals for this DNA manipulation specifically listed in the briefing paper were 25,000, 15,000, 5,000, and 2,500 years ago (Howe, p. 151, 1995).

Faced with the impossibility of spontaneous generation and the inexorable collapse of Darwinism, the elite could now be invoking an "extraterrestrial intervention" myth cribbed from their own doctrines. Given Richard Doty's military intelligence connections, this remains a very real possibility. The Freemasonic doctrine of Sirius has circulated within military intelligence groups for quite some time. According to researcher James Shelby Downard, there exists a cult of Sirius adherents at the highest levels of the CIA (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, p. 49, 1999). Researcher Jim Keith elaborates:

> He [Downard—ADDED] cites as one of their ritual locations the telescope viewing room of the Palomar Observatory in California. There, he says, the adepts of the Sirius-military intelligence cult enact rituals in the telescopically-focused light of the Dog Star, in imitation of the Egyptian priesthood, astral rays bathing the viewing chamber and the participants when the telescope is aimed Sirius-ward (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, p. 49, 1999).

Keith proceeds to cite the case of military intelligence officer Michael Aquino:

> Utter madness? Tell that to Colonel Michael Aquino of U.S. military intelligence, the admitted head of the satanic Temple of Set, a deity identified in occultism with Sirius. Aquino makes no bones about the fact that he is the head of his offshoot of Anton LaVey's Church of Satan, known to draw many of its leaders from military circles. Again, we see the strange conjunction of Sirius, occultism, and military intelligence (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, p. 49, 1999).

Those who comprise this "strange conjunction" could also be responsible for the perpetration of a disinformation campaign, derivative of Masonic doctrine and designed to maintain the waning dominance of Darwinism.

The public conscious has already been prepared for the re-introduction of the Sirius myth. Through the film *2001: A Space Odyssey*, which represented yet another Masonic-sponsored predictive programming project, Sirius reappeared before the masses as a mysterious monolith. Michael Hoffman explains:

> *2001, A Space Odyssey*, directed by Stanley Kubrick and based on the writing of Arthur C. Clarke, is, with hindsight, a pompous, pretentious exercise. But when it debuted it sent shivers up the collective spine. It has a hallowed place in the Cryptosphere because it helped fashion what the Videodrome embodies today. At the heart of the film is the worship of the Darwinian hypothesis of evolution and the positioning of a mysterious monolith as the evolutionary battery or "sentinel" that transforms the ape into the space man (hence the "odyssey").
>
> Clarke and Kubrick's movie, *2001*, opens with a scene of the "Dawn of Man," supposedly intended to take the viewer back to the origins of humanity on earth. This lengthy sequence is vintage Darwinism, portraying our genesis as bestial and featuring man-like apes as our ancestors. In the film, the evolution of these hominids is raised to the next rung on the evolutionary ladder by the sudden appearance of a mysterious monolith. Commensurate with the new presence of this enigmatic "sentinel," our alleged simian progenitors learn to acquire a primitive form of technology; for the first time they use a bone as a weapon.
>
> This bone is then tossed into the air by one of the ape-men. Kubrick photographs the bone in slow motion and by means of special effects, he shows it becoming an orbiting spacecraft, thus traversing "millions of years in evolutionary time."
>
> The next evolutionary level occurs in "2(00)1" (21, i.e. the 21st century). In the year 2001, the cosmic sentinel that is the monolith reappears again, triggering an alert that man is on to the next stage of his "glorious evolution" (Hoffman, pp. 11–12, 2001).

According to Clarke's occult allegory, the 21st century will see the culmination of an evolutionary process begun by the Masonic deity, Sirius. In light of this revelation, it is interesting to consider one of Aldous Huxley's prognostications in *Brave New World Revisited*: "...the twenty-first century...will be the era of World

Controllers..." (Huxley, p. 25, 1958). In *Childhood's End*, Clarke also introduced a breed of 21st Century "World Controllers." Dubbed "Overlords," Clarke's 21st century "World Controllers" are lesser emanations of a single "Overmind."

Is this mysterious "Overmind" the Masonic "group soul" or, as Wells called it, the "racial memory?" Is it the Masonic deity of Sirius, restored to his former glory to rule a "scientific dictatorship" established by his human "World Controllers?" Some hints may be derived from a brief soliloquy delivered by an Overlord named Karellan in *Childhood's End*. Commenting on a reactionary named Wainwright who opposes the Overlords' plans, Karellan opines:

> "You will find men like him [Wainwright] in all the world's religions. They know that *we represent reason and science* [emphasis—ADDED], and however confident they may be in their beliefs, they fear that we will overthrow their gods" (Clarke, p. 23, 1953).

Another individual represents reason and science as well...the Masonic deity of Sirius Yet, this is only an alias for the real god of the Lodge. Veiled beneath the appellation of Sirius is the true object of Masonic worship. Recall that, according to Masonic doctrine, Sirius is a "Blazing Star" (Pike, 506, 1942). In the Bible, angels are also referred to as "stars." For instance, during the war in Heaven in Revelation 12:4, a third of the stars are swept from the sky. These stars represent angels revolting against the authority of God. The sun, which is another object of worship in Freemasonry, is also a star. In Isaiah 14:12, the person who is worshipped as the morning star is revealed: "How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!"

Lucifer, who became Satan after his fall, is the "Blazing Star." Thirty-third degree Freemason Albert Pike validates this contention with his own words:

> LUCIFER, *the Light-bearer!* Strange and mysterious name to give to the Spirit of Darkness! Lucifer, the Son of the Morning! Is it *he* who bears the *Light*, and with its splendors intolerable blinds feeble, sensual, or selfish Souls? Doubt it not (Pike, p. 321, 1942)!

Recall that the "Blazing Star" of Freemasonic doctrine is considered "an emblem of Omniscience" (Pike, p. 321, 1942). This statement takes on greater

significance when read in conjunction with Wilmshurst's previous statement regarding evolution:

> Man who has sprung from earth and developed through the lower kingdoms of nature to his present rational state, has yet to complete his evolution by becoming a god-like being and *unifying his consciousness with the Omniscient* [emphasis—ADDED]—to promote which is and always has been the sole aim and purpose of all Initiation (Wilmshurst, p. 94, 1980).

The ultimate end of the evolutionary process is the unification of man's consciousness with the "Blazing Star," Lucifer. According to Masonic doctrine, this unification will result in the apotheosis of mankind. Clarke's "Overmind," Wells "racial memory," and the Masonic "group soul" are all emblematic of this unification. Again, this is the lie of the serpent in Eden: "...ye shall be as gods..." (Genesis 3:5). With the widespread indoctrination of the masses into Darwinian evolution, the mass unification of human consciousness with the mind of the serpent has already begun.

Alien Co-evolution: Heralding a False Messiah?

A variation of the Masonic Sirius myth may even be encapsulated within the enigmatic imagery of Michelangelo's painting on the Sistine Chapel ceiling. The painting subtly suggests an evolutionary origin of humanity, the course of which alleged has been augmented and manipulated by some unseen heavenly entity. Researcher Ian Taylor explains:

> Unlikely as this may seem, it is, nevertheless, a remarkable fact that when painted in 1508 Michelangelo took the bold step of departing from the biblical account of the creation of man to depict what is today seen to be a theistically evolved version. Prior to this time, artists had stuck to the Genesis description of a non-living being made from the dust of the ground becoming a "living soul" by the infusion of God's breath (Genesis 2:7). Michelangelo's now famous painting of the creation of Adam shows a human form quite evidently alive with a raised arm and in fingertip union with God. The question this painting raises is that since the creature is alive, what kind of pre-Adamic being does it represent? Enterprising Jesuit teachers have seized upon this as historical vindication of the truth of theistic evolution, so that the creature depicted must then be some kind of advanced anthropoid. There can be absolute certainty that nothing could have been further from Michelangelo's mind, yet the Greek influence and tendency to rationalize revelation is represented symbolically throughout the entire painting, not in style, but by the

> insertion of Greek sibyls between the Old Testament prophets (Taylor, p. 377, 1999).

Whether Michelangelo intended his portrait to convey such a message or not, its imagery certainly exhibits a great deal of synchronicity with the occult Darwinian doctrine espoused by esoteric secret societies. So much synchronicity that it resonated very deeply with Jesuits, who share common historical origins with Freemasonry. It is possible that Michelangelo was merely inspired by a popular notion of the time. However, as researchers like Michael Hoffman have made clear, popular notions are often the products of memes emanating from the elite.

In light of this fact, it is possible that Michelangelo visually rendered a message that had been communicated to him on a subconscious level through the culture of his time. This possibility gives rise to several questions. Does Michelangelo's painting hold a visually encrypted message deciphered only by the adept occultist? Does it encapsulate Masonry's occult doctrine of "becoming," which would be disseminated on the popular level as Darwinism much later? Could the mysterious entity reaching down towards the pre-Adamic anthropoid represent Sirius? All of these questions are potential areas for further research. However, a clue to answering the final question of Sirius may be deeply embedded in modern pop culture.

According to Ian Taylor, Michelangelo's "evolutionary interpretation has been repeated endlessly in recent years to advertise products from shoes to the movie E.T." (Taylor, p. 377, 1999). Indeed, the poster for Steven Spielberg's film *E.T.* reiterates the theme of Michelangelo's painting. It features the outstretched hand of the movie's human protagonist touching the glowing fingertip of an alien hand reaching downward. The film, which is more of the pompous bombast akin to Clarke's *2001: A Space Odyssey*, features an extraterrestrial "messiah" who reproduces many of Jesus' miracles. The most significant "miracles" performed by this visitor is its own resurrection and ascension into heaven (both of which, it should be noted, are explained in a naturalistic context...more specifically, the creature's exceptional immunological response to Earth's bacteria and evacuation via a waiting spacecraft). Moreover, the film reiterates the Masonic mythos of Sirius, presenting its human protagonist as an Adept whose evolutionary development has been augmented through extraterrestrial intervention.

The role of sci-fi in predictive programming has already been established. Is it possible that Spielberg's *E.T.* has been instrumental in programming the masses to accept a false messiah of purported extraterrestrial origin? Returning to the briefing paper Richard Doty provided for Linda Moulton Howe, one finds a claim that may herald the arrival of an individual that the film *E.T.* has prepared the public to accept. Howe elaborates:

> There was a paragraph that stated, "Two thousand years ago extraterrestrials created a being" that was placed on this earth to teach mankind about love and non-violence (Howe, p. 151, 1989).

Could it be that the masses have been conditioned to accept a Masonic prince purporting to be of extraterrestrial origin and laying claim to the name of a certain carpenter who walked this earth 2,000 years ago? Jesus Christ, God incarnate and the true Savior of mankind, made numerous warnings of just such an individual:

> Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many (Matthew 24:4-5).
> And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many (Matthew 24:11).
> Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders, insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect (Matthew 24:23-24).
> For many shall come in my name, saying I am Christ; and shall deceive many (Mark 13:6).
> And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ, or, lo, he is there; believe him not:
> For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect (Mark 13:21-22).
> Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them (Luke 21:8).

Herein is the battle between God and Satan as it is to unfold on earth. Shortly after the serpent's deception in Eden and mankind's subsequent fall, the Lord revealed his plan of salvation for humanity: "I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your seed and her seed; he shall bruise your head, and you shall bruise his heel" (Genesis 3:15). Encapsulated within this prognostication is a vivid portrait of Jesus Christ, who is the divinely implanted seed of the

woman, defeating the counterfeit messiah of Satan, who is the Satanically inspired seed of the serpent. In fact, this plan for salvation was even woven into the names of those who would comprise Jesus' lineage. In *Alien Encounters*, Chuck Missler and Mark Eastman linguistically dismantle the names of Adam, Seth, Enosh, Kenan, Mahalalel, Jared, Enoch, Methuselah, Lamech, and Noah. Translating the original Hebrew into English, Missler and Eastman reveal an amazing message embedded within this genealogy:

> Now let's put it all together:
>
> | HEBREW | ENGLISH |
> |---|---|
> | Adam | Man |
> | Seth | Appointed |
> | Enosh | Mortal |
> | Kenan | Sorrow; |
> | Mahalalel | The blessed God |
> | Jared | Shall come down |
> | Enoch | Teaching |
> | Methuselah | His death shall bring |
> | Lamech | The Despairing |
> | Noah | Rest, or comfort. |
>
> That's rather remarkable:
>
> > "Man [is] appointed mortal sorrow; [but] the blessed God shall come down teaching [that] his death shall bring [the] despairing rest."
>
> This is, of course, a summary of God's plan of redemption for mankind (called the "gospel" in the New Testament) hidden in a genealogy in Genesis (Missler & Eastman, p. 220, 1997).

Recognizing the plan for salvation deeply embedded within Jesus' lineage, Satan developed a counterfeit plan of his own to lure in the lost. Researcher John Daniel elaborates:

> Through the "seed" of woman, God would provide a Redeemer. The serpent, representing Satan, would also have a "seed," a counterfeit redeemer. Conflict would break out between the serpent's seed and the woman's seed (Daniel, p. 102, 1994).

Therefore, the war between God and Satan will be witnessed as a series of confrontations between the Lord's elect and the Devil's false messiahs. This series of confrontations shall culminate with Jesus' return and the destruction of the final counterfeit Christ. John Daniel explains:

> To understand how this conflict between God and Satan is to be played out in human history, we must consider the key Hebrew words in the statement, "he [Christ] shall bruise your [the serpent's] head, and you shall bruise his heel." The Hebrew primitive root word for *heel* means to "supplant, circumvent, or trip up." It suggests that the Serpent or Satan shall set up a religion which becomes a stumbling block to supplant or circumvent the plane of God for our redemption; the Adversary will attempt as well as to "trip up," or "circumvent" the Redeemer. The Redeemer, on the other hand, would bruise the head of the serpent. The Hebrew word for *head* means "ruler," and the word for bruise means "overwhelm." In other words, Satan is the "head" or "ruler" of this present world, but in the end Jesus Christ, the Redeemer, shall ultimately bruise, or "overwhelm" Satan (Rev. 19:11-20:15) (Daniel, p. 102, 1994).

A potential setting for this unfolding conflict can be found in the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine and its connection to the Masonic myth of Sirius. If this sounds fantastic, then consider the following case of UFO manipulation perpetrated by the CIA and its ominous ramifications for Christians. Author Timothy Good relates the details surrounding the deception:

> Miles Copeland, former CIA organizer and intelligence officer, related an interesting story to me involving the Agency's attempt on one occasion to use fictional UFO sightings to spread disinformation. The purpose, in this case, was to "dazzle" and intoxicate" the Chinese, who had themselves on several occasions fooled the CIA into sending teams to a desert in Sinkiang Province, West China, to search for nonexistent underground "atomic energies."
> The exercise took place in the early 1960s, Copeland told me, and involved launching fictional UFO sighting reports from many different areas. The project was headed by Desmond Fitzgerald of the Special Affairs Staff (who made a name for himself by inventing harebrained schemes for assassinating Fidel Castro). The UFO exercise was "just to keep the Chinese off-balance and make them think we were doing things we weren't," Copeland said. "The project got the desired results, as I remember, except that it somehow got picked up by a lot of religious nuts in Iowa and Nebraska or somewhere who

> took it seriously enough to add an extra chapter to their version of the New Testament!" (Good, p. 357, 1988).

If this UFO manipulation perpetrated by the CIA was effective enough to compel certain factions to embellish and pervert the Scriptures, imagine what a deception on a larger scale could accomplish. The priesthood of the Technocracy could be preparing humanity for a counterfeit Christ from beyond the stars. Take heed, for humanity has been warned.

Traversing the Moral Rubicon

In *Morals and Dogma*, Albert Pike wrote:

> ...no human being can with certainty say.. what is truth, or that he is surely in possession of it, so every one should feel that it is quite possible that another equally honest and sincere with himself, and yet holding the contrary opinion, may himself be in possession of the truth...(Pike, p. 160, 1942).

Evident in this statement is the overall relativistic Weltanschauung of Freemasonry. This Weltanschauung is the dominant paradigm among all correlative elitist groups as well. As adherents to relativism, the ruling class rejects absolute truths and moral certainties. Over the years, this Weltanschauung has been vigorously promulgated by the elite and, thus, has become the dominant paradigm of society. The mantra of "Do what thou wilt" is continually reiterated by academia, the media, and pop culture. With each successive generation, humanity continues its inexorable drift towards amorality. Of course, this drift serves the interests of the ruling class. The further away humanity drifts from morality, the closer it drifts towards enslavement. C.S. Lewis reiterated this contention in *Christian Reflections*:

> The very idea of freedom presupposes some objective moral law which overarches rulers and ruled alike. Subjectivism about values is eternally incompatible with democracy. We and our rulers are of one kind only so long as we are subject to one law. But if there is no Law of Nature, the ethos of any society is the creation of its rulers, educators and conditioners; and every creator stands above and outside his own creation (Lewis, p. 81, 1967).

It comes as little surprise that Oxford Professor Carroll Quigley, a self-avowed elitist and apologist for the ruling class, rebuked the lower classes for their rejection of "complex relativisms" (Quigley, p. 980, 1966). Of course, Quigley's endorsement of "complex relativisms" was irreconcilable with his endorsement of an absolutist plutocracy. After all, one cannot lay claim to an absolute right to rule *if there are no absolutes at all.*

In addition to promoting amorality, relativism encourages the embracing of irrationality. The problem with relativism is a systemic one, a dilemma intrinsic to the view itself. Relativism is predicated upon the contention that there are no absolutes. Yet, if there are no absolutes, then one cannot absolutely declare that there are no absolutes. In fact, declarative statements cannot exist because they are statements of fact. Facts are absolutes and, according to relativism, do not exist. Immediately, the position implodes, crushed by its own intrinsic irrationality. Relativism is a self-refuting paradigm.

However, if the Technocracy could "scientifically" dignify such an irrational belief system, the masses would overlook its systemic fallibility and embrace it without question. Darwinism was the "science" developed for just such a purpose. In *The Outlines of History*, Freemason H.G. Wells elaborates:

> If all animals and man evolved, then there were no first parents, no paradise, no fall. And if there had been no fall, then the entire historic fabric of Christianity, the story of the first sin, and the reason for the atonement collapses like a house of cards (Wells, *The outline of history*, p. 616, 1925).

With Christianity's "house of cards" effectively toppled, the relativistic Weltanschauung of the elite could be actively promulgated. Relativistic ideas were certainly nothing new and had been promoted before by ideologues like Hume, Bacon, Rousseau, and Descartes. Yet, Darwinism was different. Cribbed from Freemasonic doctrine and promoted through the British Royal Society, Darwin's theory of evolution promised to "scientifically" legitimize the relativistic Weltanschauung of the ruling class. Thus, relativism could migrate from the abstraction of philosophy into the realm of accepted fact (a paradox in itself, considering that relativism precludes the existence of facts). Researcher Jane H. Ingraham elaborates:

> But Darwin's role was to dignify these ideas [i.e., relativistic philosophies—ADDED] with "scientific" backing and to make them accessible to the average man in terms he could understand. His shattering "explanation" of the evolution of man from the lower animals through means excluding the

> supernatural delivered the *coup de grace* to man's idea of himself as a created being in a world of fixed truth. Confronted with the "scientific proof" of his own animal origin and nature, Western man, set free at last from God, began the long trek through scientific rationalism, environmental determinism, cultural conditioning, perfectibility of human nature, behaviorism, and secular humanism to today's inverted morality and totalitarian man (Ingraham, 1986).

As the "objective moral law which overarches rulers and ruled alike" continued to disappear with the belief in a transcendent God, human society began to witness the rise of "totalitarian man." Of course, the rise of relativism also saw the rise of mass irrationality. This mass irrationality, which is the natural corollary of relativistic thought, is especially prevalent in orthodox academia. This irrationality was most vividly illustrated during a discussion between Christian philosopher Ravi Zacharias and a group of students at Oxford University. Zacharias relates the details of this shocking discourse:

> I asked a group of skeptics if I took a baby and sliced it to pieces before them, would I have done anything wrong? At my question, there was silence, and then the lead voice in the group said, "I would not like it, but no, I could not say you have done anything wrong." My! What an aesthete. He would not like it. My! What irrationality—he could not brand it wrong (Zacharias, p. 115, 2000).

What irrationality indeed! It is especially ironic that the very same school of skepticism that repeatedly asks the question, "How can there be a good God when there is so much evil in the world." How can one reject the existence of God on such grounds when one rejects moral absolutes in the same breath? It is precisely this paradigm that is leading the masses into the hands of the "scientific dictatorship." If one can have no problem with a baby sliced to bits, then what about cannibalism? How has Darwinian thought affected the popular view of this barbaric practice? Convicted murderer and cannibal Jeffrey Dahmer answered this question in an interview with Stone Phillips:

> If a person doesn't think there is a God to be accountable to, then—then what's the point of trying to modify your behaviour to keep it within acceptable ranges? That's how I thought anyway. I always believed the theory of evolution as truth, that we all just came from the slime. When we, when we died, you know, that was it, there is nothing...(*Dateline* NBC, Nov. 29, 1994.)

If this is how far humanity has crossed beyond the moral Rubicon, then the next "evolutionary step" in the elite's plans for mankind's alchemical transformation will be a frightening one indeed. Even more frightening is the question: "What shall be the final result of society's full inculcation into relativistic thought?" The answer is provided within the pages of the Bible, a book rejected by orthodox academia and shunned within the dominant cultural paradigm.

Pike's words in *Morals and Dogma* reiterate an earlier utterance. This precursory statement proceeded from the lips of Pontius Pilate roughly two thousand years ago. Presented with a sinless man who was the obvious target of an evil conspiracy, Pilate merely responded, "What is truth?" (John 18:38). In the book *Life of Christ*, Fulton J. Sheen offers an eloquent summation of this response and its ramifications:

> Then he [Pilate—ADDED] turned his back on truth—better not on it, but on Him Who is Truth. It remained to be seen that tolerance of truth and error in a stroke of broadmindedness leads to intolerance and persecution; "What is truth?" when sneered, is followed up with the second sneer, "What is justice?" Broadmindedness, when it means indifference to right and wrong, eventually ends in a hatred of what is right. He who was so tolerant of error as to deny an Absolute Truth was the one who would crucify Truth. It was the religious judge who challenged Him, "I adjure thee;" but the secular judge asked, "What is truth?" He who was in the robe of the high priest called upon God the things that are God's; he who was in the Roman toga just professed a skepticism and doubt (Sheen, p. 364, 1958).

Pilate's question was a rhetorical one, inferring that truth did not exist. Meanwhile, the Truth stood right before him, enveloped in a profound silence. Still, it was easier for Pilate to resort to the frivolity of pragmatism and utilitarianism. Despite the clear absence of evidence to convict this guiltless man of any crime, judicial protocol was circumvented and He was crucified. This unparalleled injustice reveals the true motives underpinning relativistic thought. Relativism was designed to facilitate humanity's crossing of the moral Rubicon. Aldous Huxley, who was a Freemason and chief proponent of the "scientific dictatorship," candidly admitted:

> I had motives for not wanting the world to have a meaning. For myself, as no doubt for most of my contemporaries, the philosophy of meaninglessness was essentially an instrument of liberation. The liberation we desired was simultaneously liberation from a certain system of morality. We objected to the

> morality, because it interfered with our sexual freedom. We objected to the political and economic system, because it was unjust. The supporters of these systems claim that in some way they embodied the meaning—a Christian meaning, they insisted—of the world. There was one admirably simple method of confusing these people and at the same time justify ourselves in our political and erotic revolt. We could deny that the world had any meaning whatsoever (Huxley, *Ends and Means*, p. 270, 1937).

Upon closer examination, the Orwellian overtones of this statement become evident. There is plenty of talk about "liberation" and "freedom." However, Huxley's "political and erotic revolt" shall only liberate the "scientific dictatorship" from all moral constraints. Simultaneously, it shall enslave the rest of the world. This offers a new construal of the Orwellian mantra: "Freedom is slavery." Their freedom is our slavery. The very same words of Pilate shall be upon the lips of Huxley's "World Controllers" as they enslave humanity. Although the masses "will not like it," they will be hard-pressed to object, especially on the grounds of morality. After all, did not these serfs agree with their own masters on the obsolescence of moral absolutes? Nietzsche's world that is "beyond good and evil" is a world in chains. As the moral Rubicon is traversed, so is the line separating freedom from slavery.

In *Brave New World Revisited*, Huxley wrote:

> ...a new Social Ethic is replacing our traditional ethical system...the system in which the individual is primary.
> ...the social whole has greater worth and significance than its individual parts...that the rights of the collectivity take precedence over...the Rights of Man (Huxley, *Brave New World Revisited*, p. 23, 1958).

The "new Social Ethic" of *Huxley's Brave New World* is not an ethical system at all. It is collectivism, dignified by Darwinism and built on the ashes of morality.

Cross-examining Darrow

Traditionally, Darwinians have held the Scopes "monkey" trial aloft as a victory. Certainly, this historically significant event edified the evolutionist movement and guaranteed the popularization of the "scientific dictatorship's" occult Darwinian doctrine. Yet, while historians attribute the victory to the polemical resil-

ience of Darwinian proponents and irrefutable scientific evidence for evolutionary theory, the truth is that it was consciously engineered by the Technocracy. Clarence Darrow, the pro-Darwinian attorney in the Scopes "monkey" trial, was a member of the Society for Psychic Research (Chaitkin, pp. 452–454, 1985). Author Anton Chaitkin reveals the mission of the Society:

> This club, using newly developed techniques of psychology and organization, would serve as an advance detachment in the war of the old European feudalists against the American system. Around its central core members, the British Foreign Office would construct a deadly transatlantic political machine to demoralize and divert the United States from its commitment to global technological development, and to close the American West to further settlement (Chaitkin, p. 452, 2000).

Chaitkin further reveals the theme underpinning this transatlantic organization's research:

> The practical theme of the Society's work was psychological experimentation, on two levels. First, to study the extent of power over men's minds that could be achieved with hypnosis and hysteria-inducing trances. Second, to try to break down the subject-victim's faith in rationality, in the lawfulness of nature, and in the coherence of his own mind (Chaitkin, p. 454, 1985).

Clarence Darrow was certainly proficient in the dismantling of "subject-victim's faith in rationality, in the lawfulness of nature, and in the coherence of his own mind." This fact is evident in his performance during the Scopes "monkey" trial. Christian philosopher Ravi Zacharias provides an excellent examination of Darrow's misleading polemics during the 1925 debate:

> If today one were to analyze the questioning by Clarence Darrow of William Jennings Bryan, it would be readily seen that Darrow's answers to an equally adept challenge would have been at least as unconvincing. His whole scheme was to persuade Bryan to take the stand in defense of the miraculous and then destroy him. Bryan thought he was up to it, and for him, it was the equivalent of getting O.J. Simpson to try on the glove. The supernatural elements of the Scripture as caricatured by Darrow did not fit the "scientific" framework, and Bryan looked bedraggled and defeated (Zacharias, p. 169, 2000).

Darrow exhibited the same sort of religious adherence to scientism that has become the status quo today. Recall Hoffman's comments regarding the deification of science:

> The reason that science is a bad master and dangerous servant and ought not to be worshipped, is that science is not objective. Science is fundamentally about the uses of measurement. What does not fit the yardstick of the scientist is discarded. Scientific determinism has repeatedly excluded some data from its measurement and fudged other data, such as Piltdown Man, in order to support the self-fulfilling nature of its own agenda, be it Darwinism or "cut, burn and poison" methods of cancer "treatment" (Hoffman, p. 49, 2001).

Many of Darrow's questions presupposed the falsity of the supernatural because it was disproportionate with the "yardstick" of science. However, the "yardstick" of science was clearly not applicable to the supernatural, which circumvents the narrow parameters of naturalistic interpretation. Again, the epistemological imperialism of scientism becomes painfully evident. Moreover, Darrow cleverly bypassed a macrocosmic view of the Scriptures and assailed the particulars of the Christian Weltanschauung. Such an approach is intentionally misleading. Zacharias explains:

> But was that really the way to determine whether the Bible could be trusted as a document on origins? Herein is the fallacy. Can particulars of a world-view be defended without first defending the world-view itself? It defies logic that something so methodologically tendentious could be taken as compelling proof. Any brilliant lawyer can tell you that in most trials, when only selected facts are permitted into the courtroom, any adept wordsmith can construct a farce. The added component of the media only compounds the sham (Zacharias, pp. 169–170, 2000).

Thus, Darrow's sophistry was only reinforced by the "selective sovereignty" upon which he examined the evidence. Today, just such a "selective sovereignty" is imposed upon science and other schools of thought by the elite's epistemic autocracy. Zacharias examines the results of Darrow's "selective sovereignty":

> Think of this. One of the questions for which Mr. Darrow demanded an answer of William Jennings Bryan was where Cain got his wife. That could be a fair question if it were permitted that the Bible could first be defended in its intent and content, and if the assertion were also made that it contained every detail of how human reproduction began. But none of that was even given possibility (Zacharias, p. 170, 2000).

Within the narrow parameters of Darrow's epistemological selectivity, vital evidence was precluded. Bear in mind, Darrow was merely acting in service to the elite. Therefore, his approach provides a microcosmic view of the rigid epistemological selectivity vigorously enforced by the Technocracy today. Darrow's selective sovereignty represents the repugnant sort of epistemological totalitarianism that the human mind has lived under during the 20th century.

Zacharias raises an interesting question: What if Darrow was placed on the stand and faced the same style of interrogation? Would Darrow, the "scientific dictatorship's" agent of epistemological warfare, be able to supply sufficient answers? Entertaining this hypothetical scenario, Zacharias answers this question:

> How did human sexuality and marriage emerge in the evolutionary scheme of things? I would like to have asked Mr. Darrow to explain how the "Big Bang" came to confer on sexuality the enormous combination of intimacy, pleasure, consummation, conception, gestation, nurture, and supererogatory expressions of care and love. All this came from the explosion of a singularity? In no other discipline would so much information density be swallowed up under the nomenclature of chance. In case Mr. Darrow was not forthcoming with an answer, I could help him even with the most modern research.
> William Hamilton of Oxford has offered one theory (this is serious, by the way): "Sex is for combating parasites." You see, in warm and rich climates where microscopic parasites threaten the stable health of their hosts, the hosts mess up the attacking power of these foes through sex and procreation. That is the reason sex came to be: to stay ahead of the game!
> My! How different prescriptions look today to ancient cures. Imagine what the late-night comedians could do with this material. The laughter could be even more hilarious than the derision afforded to Bryan (Zacharias, p. 170, 2000).

The secular explanation is laughable indeed. Yet, it was too late. The face of the faithful was cosmetically re-sculpted to resemble the primitive tribal face of the superstitious. Darrow's deceptive polemical approach was also accompanied by cheap publicity stunts akin to contemporaries like Johnny Cochrane. Exploiting the petty theological differences endemic to Christian denominations, Darrow employed a clever strategy of divide and conquer. Zacharias explains:

> On the third day of the trial, the judge asked a minister present to open in prayer. The controversy engendered was almost a circus in itself. But in spite of Clarence Darrow's strong objection, the judge allowed the prayer to proceed. Darrow's team of attorneys then rounded up a group of ministers to sign

> a petition objecting to the prayer on the grounds that their particular theological persuasion was not represented in it. That objection was denied by the judge. Finally, they submitted another petition signed by two Unitarian ministers, one Congregationalist minister, and one rabbi. It stated that they believed that God had shown Himself as much in the wonders of the world as He had in the written Word, and hence, a prayer that did not reflect that was abhorrent to them.
> One can only shake one's head in disbelief. How ironic that "the wonders of the world" were placed on equal footing with God's spoken Word, while all along the very case being argued was whether these wonders required natural or supernatural explanation. You see, the real issue was not the explicability of the material world. The real issue was whether God had spoken through language as well as through nature (Zacharias, p. 171, 2000).

In retrospect, these travesties are blatantly justice, However, the damage was done and the "scientific dictatorship's" theocracy was further empowered. As the Gospel of Jesus Christ was gradually purged from the halls of academia and science, the gospel of Darwinism incrementally supplanted it. The epistemic autocracy's Gnostic division between science and theology widened, paving the way for the public re-introduction of the elite's occult doctrines.

Darwinism Dismantled

Providing a complete and comprehensive delineation of the various concepts constituting Darwinism is a daunting task. The theory itself is a dense amalgam of "-isms," thinly veiled occult concepts, philosophical doctrines, and ideologies. Again, Tennenbaum's statement that Darwinism "is based on absurdly irrational propositions, which did not come from scientific observations, but were artificially introduced from the outside, for political-ideological reasons" seems succinct and accurate. Yet, with what outside sources do these "absurdly irrational propositions" find their proximate origins?

One of the major influences on Darwin was Thomas Malthus, an Anglican clergyman who had received the blessings of French deist Jean-Jacques Rousseau and radical empiricist David Hume (Keynes, p. 99, 1933). Malthus authored *Essay on the Principle of Population*, a treatise premised upon the thesis: "Population when unchecked, increases in a geometrical ratio. Subsistence increases only in an arithmetic ratio" (Malthus, p. 6, 1878). Although Malthus articulated his observations in succinct mathematical equations, the labyrinthine and complex machinations comprising the natural order typically defy such overly simplistic

reductionism. Nonetheless, Malthus concluded that society should adopt certain social policies to prevent the human population from growing disproportionately larger than the food supply.

Malthus' genocidal policies specifically targeted the poor. For instance, one of his proposals suggested the implementation of the following measures:

> Instead of recommending cleanliness to the poor, we should encourage contrary habits. In our towns we should make the streets narrower, crowd more people into the houses, and court the return of the plague. In the country, we should build our villages near stagnant pools, and particularly encourage settlement in all marshy and unwholesome situations. But above all, we should reprobate specific remedies for ravaging diseases; and those benevolent, but much mistaken men, who have thought they were doing a service to mankind by projecting schemes for the total extirpation of particular disorders (Malthus, p. 412, 1878).

Through the promotion of hygienically unsound practices amongst impoverished populations, Malthus believed that the "undesirable elements" of the human herd could be naturally culled by various maladies. The spread of disease could be further assisted through discriminative vaccination and zoning programs. Yet, amongst one of Malthus' most shocking proposals were his suggestions concerning children:

> We are bound in justice and honour formally to disclaim the right of the poor to support. To this end, I should propose a regulation be made declaring that no child born...should ever be entitled to parish assistance...The [illegitimate] infant is comparatively speaking, of little value to society, as others will immediately supply its place...All children beyond what would be required to keep up the population to this [desired] level, must necessarily perish, unless room be made for them by the deaths of grown persons (Malthus, pp. 411, 430–1, 1878).

The dictum underpinning Malthus' logic would later be reiterated as "survival of the fittest." According to researcher Ian Taylor, the metastasis of this dictum "can be traced from Condorcet to Malthus, to Spencer, to Wallace, and to Darwin" (Taylor, p. 65, 1999).

Another one of the many constituent Weltanschauungs comprising Darwinism is Hegelianism. According to philosopher Georg Hegel, a pantheistic world

spirit was directing "an ongoing developmental (evolutionary) process in nature, including humanity," which bodied itself forth as a "dialectical struggle between positive and negative entities" (Taylor, pp. 381–2, 1999). This conflict always resulted in a "harmonious synthesis" (Taylor, p. 382, 1999). The same dialectical framework is present in Darwinism.

In *Circle of Intrigue*, occult researcher Texe Marrs reveals the Hegelian structure intrinsic to Darwinian evolution. The organism (thesis) comes into conflict with nature (antithesis) resulting in a newly enhanced species (synthesis), the culmination of the evolutionary process (Marrs, *Circle of Intrigue*, p. 127, 1995). Of course, in such a world of ongoing conflict, violence and bloodshed are central to progress. Thus, Darwin's theory "gave credence to the Hegelian notion that human culture had ascended from brutal beginnings" (Taylor, p. 386, 1999). Author Mark Pittenger argues: "Charles Darwin was no Hegelian" (Pittenger, p. 17, 1993). However, Darwinism's intrinsic dialectical framework seems to suggest otherwise.

Yet, Darwinism's roots go deeper than Hegelianism, returning to an esoteric source that has been there since the beginning. Hegel's ideas did not originate with himself, but Fichte (Sutton, *America's Secret Establishment*, p. 34, 1986). Who was Fichte? Antony Sutton reveals that he was a "freemason, almost certainly Illuminati, and certainly promoted by the Illuminati" (Sutton, *America's Secret Establishment*, p. 34, 1986). In fact, Hegel's dialectical logic reiterates the Masonic dictum :*Ordo Ab Chao* (Order out of chaos). Again, it seems that the bedrock upon which Darwinism rests is Freemasonry, a channel for elitist interests.

The French Revolution: An Abortive Scientific Dictatorship

According to academia's officially sanctioned historians, the French Revolution was little more than a rebellion of the commoner against a corrupt aristocracy and religious institution. However, in *Essays on the French Revolution*, Lord Acton made an interesting observation:

> The appalling thing in the French Revolution is not the tumult but the design. Through all the fire and smoke we perceive the evidence of calculating organization. The managers remain studiously concealed and masked; but there is no doubt about their presence from the first (Reed, p. 136, 1978).

Who were the "studiously concealed and masked managers" that orchestrated the French Revolution? In *Morals and Dogma*, Albert Pike revealed that it was Freemasonry that: "aided in bringing about the French Revolution" (Pike, p. 24, 1942). Indeed, the French Revolution represented the first full-scale attempt to tangibly enact the Masonic vision of a "scientific dictatorship."

The Lunar Society, which was the precursor to the Freemasonic Royal Society, was intimately connected to the revolutionary movement in France. Freemason Benjamin Franklin acted as the "shuttle diplomat between the French and English Utopian idealists" (Taylor, p. 56, 1999). The son of James Watt was accused of being a French agent by Edmund Burke in the British House of Commons (Taylor, p. 56, 1999). Joseph Priestley had pledged his wholehearted support to the revolutionary French National Assembly (Taylor, p. 56, 1999). Fellow Lunar Society member James Keir hosted a dinner to commemorate the fall of the Bastille (Taylor, p. 56, 1999). Most notably, Freemason and Lunar Society founder Erasmus Darwin actively supported the Jacobins (Taylor, p. 56, 1999).

Who were the Jacobins? William P. Hoar reveals that they were "agents of the Bavarian-bred Illuminati who operated out of the Club Breton..." (p. 2, 1984). Count Honore Gabriel Mirabeau was responsible for the transmission of Illuminism to France. He had been initiated into an Illuminized Lodge while in Germany. Upon his return to France, Mirabeau proceeded to recruit all of the highest-ranking revolutionaries into the cause of Illuminism (McIlhany, 33).

The French Revolution exhibited all of the hallmarks of a "scientific dictatorship":

- *A humanistic philosophy emphasizing man's evolutionary ascent towards apotheosis*: The Illuminist doctrine underpinning the French Revolution corresponds with a precursory concept of "becoming" known as transformism. Author Pat Shipman explains this precursor to Darwinian evolution:

  > Transformism was a rather Lamarckian view of the mutability of species that preceded Darwinian evolution in Germany, France, and elsewhere. What connected the two theories was the essential belief that life-forms had changed over time; what separated them was the pro-

> posed mechanism, which for Darwin was natural selection and for transformists was a vaguely described will or yearning of the organism for self-improvement. However, transformism was the scientific equivalent of the French Revolution: a dangerous doctrine of the possibility of change in social as well as biological spheres (Shipman, pp. 91–92, 1994).

No wonder Erasmus Darwin supported the Jacobins! The Illuminist architects of the French Revolution were attempting to socially enact evolutionary concepts. This social enactment was outwardly expressed through the ritualistic enthronement of Athena, an overtly Luciferian ceremony that occurred at the Revolution's nadir. After the Legislative Assembly rejected God as the object of man's worship and praise, the National Convention paraded a woman representing Athena from the convention hall to the chapel of Notre Dame (Scott, pp. 306, 1827). There, the Goddess of Reason took her place on the high altar (Scott, pp. 306, 1827). In a Masonic context, this ritualistic enthronement of human reason represented the unification of man's consciousness with the Omniscient, which is the ultimate end of evolution (Wilmshurst, p. 94, 1980). In other words, human reason became the ultimate source of moral precepts and man became God.

- *A Malthusian depopulation campaign:* Under the direction of Illuminist Robespierre, the new revolutionary government began carrying out a massive depopulation campaign that became known as the Terror. While Robespierre's goal of eliminating 15 million "useless eaters" was never realized, the Terror was successful in claiming the lives of some 300,000 Frenchmen, 297,000 of which were members of the lower and middle working classes (McIlhany). It should come as little surprise that Thomas Malthus was educated under the combined tutelage of two supporters of the French Revolution: Gilbert Wakefield and Lunar Society member Joseph Priestley (Taylor, p. 59, 1999).

- *A process of mass incremental inculcation into Luciferianism*: Recall the Masonic process of initiation as delineated by William Still: "Thus, a Christian is slowly encouraged to become a Deist; a Deist becomes an Atheist; an Atheist to a Satanist" (Still, p. 75, 1990). Ian Taylor observes a similar pattern of incremental inculcation in the French Revolution: "Almost overnight, and by devious means, France had gone from Roman Catholicism to atheism to pagan idolatry" (Taylor, p. 34, 1999).

- *A Hegelian framework*: Recall the Hegelian structure intrinsic to evolution (Marrs, p. 127, 1995). In hopes of accelerating France's evolution towards a "scientific dictatorship," the architects of the revolution promulgated a classic Hegelian dialectic: the bourgeoisie against the proletariat. The synthesis of these two polar extremes resulted in the subversion of individualism and the maintenance of class stratification.

Of course, the rest is history. The revolution swiftly degenerated into a bloodbath and many of the conspirators were slaughtered by the very mobs that they had created. Yet, the esoteric symbol of this abortive "scientific dictatorship" remains. Long after she was enthroned in the cathedral of Notre Dame, Athena was transplanted upon new shores. Occult researcher Texe Marrs explains:

> Today, statues of this Illuminist Goddess of Reason are found throughout the U.S.A.; one stands astride the U.S. Capitol building in Washington, D.C. Another is atop the dome of the Capitol building in Austin, Texas. Her statue has been erected in town squares and city parks. But the most fantastic idol of the Goddess of Reason, the most majestic statue of the pagan lady who bears the torch of light, who illuminates, uplifts, and frees mankind, is found in New York's harbor.
>
> Towering above the shimmering but polluted waters, she holds in her outreached arm and hand a torch of fire and light. A gift of the Masonic Order, the modern inheritors of the Illuminati heritage, the Statue of Liberty was sculptured by Frederic Bartholdi, a member of the Masonic Lodge of Alsace-Lorraine in Paris, France. The statue is an esoteric idol of great significance to the secret societies plotting the New World Order (Marrs, *Dark Majesty*, p. 212, 1992).

Did the French Revolution truly end or did it simply change venues? Has America been designated the new headquarters of the elite's next "scientific dictatorship?" One thing is certain...although she is no longer worshipped in the cathedral of Notre Dame, the Goddess of Reason has never relinquished her crown.

The Rise of Modern Scientific Dictatorships

Darwinism shares the Hegelian framework with two other belief systems. In *The Secret Cult of the Order*, Antony Sutton states: "Both Marx and Hitler have their philosophical roots in Hegel" (Sutton, p. 118, 1983). It is here that one arrives at the Hegelian nexus where Darwin, Marx, and Hitler intersect. Recall that Nietzsche-ism, Darwinism and Marxism were all mentioned together in the *Protocols of the Wise Men of Sion*. This was no accident. Nazism (a variant of fascism) sprung from Nietzsche-ism (Carr, p. XIV, 1958). Communism sprung from Marxism. Both were based upon Hegelian principles. Moreover, both were

"scientific dictatorships" legitimized by the "science" of Darwinism. Ian Taylor elaborates:

> However, Fascism or Marxism, right wing or left—all these are only ideological roads that lead to Aldous Huxley's brave new world [i.e. a "scientific dictatorship"—ADDED], while the foundation for each of these roads is Darwin's theory of evolution. Fascism is aligned with biological determinism and tends to emphasize the unequal struggle by which those inherently fittest shall rule. Marxism stresses social progress by stages of revolution, while at the same time it paradoxically emphasizes peace and equality. There should be no illusions; Hitler borrowed from Marx. The result is that both Fascism and Marxism finish at the same destiny—totalitarian rule by the elite (Taylor, p. 411, 1999).

The interest of both Hitler and Marx in Darwinian evolution is a matter of history. In his comprehensive book, *American Socialists and Evolutionary Thought 1870–1920*, author Mark Pittenger describes Marx's elation over the publication of Darwin's theory and its subsequent adoption by socialist movements:

> In December of 1859, shortly after the publication of *The Origin of Species*, Friedrich Engels wrote to Marx: "Darwin, whom I am just reading, is splendid." Marx responded: "Although it is developed in the crude English style, this is the book which contains the basis in natural history for our view." Over the ensuing decades, the theorists of scientific socialism would often praise Darwin for having convincingly historicized nature, naturalized humankind, and discredited all metaphysical and teleological world-views (Pittenger, p. 15, 1993).

In the late 1860s, Marx was reported to have declared: "Nothing gives me greater pleasure than to have my name linked onto Darwin's. His wonderful work makes my own absolutely impregnable. Darwin may not know it, but he belongs to the Social Revolution" (Pittenger, p. 17, 1993). While he was living in London, Karl Marx attended lectures on evolutionary theory delivered by T.H. Huxley (Taylor, p. 381, 1999). Recognizing the odd synchronicity between the communist concept of class war and the Darwinian principle of natural selection, Marx sent Darwin a copy of *Das Kapital* in 1873 (Taylor, 381, 1999). Within this work, Marx called Darwin's theory "epoch-making" (Pittenger, p. 17, 1993). Enamored of evolution, Marx asked Darwin the permission to dedicate his next volume to him six year later (Taylor, p. 381, 1999). Troubled by the fact that it would upset certain members of his family to have the name of Darwin associated

with an atheistic polemic, Charles politely declined the offer (Taylor, p. 381, 1999).

Numerous authors have established firm connections between Darwinism and Hitler's Nazism. Evolutionary theory underpinned the very philosophy of the Third Reich:

> One of the central planks in Nazi theory and doctrine was...evolutionary theory [and]...that all biology had evolved...upward, and that...less evolved types...should be actively eradicated [and]...that natural selection could and should be actively aided, and therefore [the Nazis] instituted political measures to eradicate...Jews, and...blacks, whom they considered as "underdeveloped" (Wilder-Smith, p. 27, 1982).

Commenting on the Darwinian influence upon Hitler, historian Hickman writes:

> (Hitler) was a firm believer and preacher of evolution. Whatever the deeper, profound, complexities of his psychosis, it is certain that [the Darwinian notion of perpetual struggle was significant because]...his book, *Mein Kampf*, clearly set forth a number of evolutionary ideas, particularly those emphasizing struggle, survival of the fittest and the extermination of the weak to produce a better society (Hickman, pp. 51–52, 1983).

According to writer Robert Clark, Hitler was:

> ...captivated by evolutionary teaching—probably since the time he was a boy. Evolutionary ideas—quite undisguised—lie at the basis of all that is worst in Mein Kampf-and in his public speeches.... Hitler reasoned...that a higher race would always conquer a lower (Clark, p. 115, 1958).

The title for Hitler's own manifesto, *Mein Kampf* (translated: *My Struggle*), was inspired by the Darwinian concept of the struggle for survival. Yet, with Hitler, the Darwinian struggle for survival took on an eschatological dimension usually evident in various religions. The Fuhrer saw the war between species concluding with the establishment of a great world kingdom, heaven on earth. L.H. Gann elaborates: "History would culminate in a new millennial empire of unparalleled splendour, based on a new racial hierarchy ordained by nature herself" (Gann, p. 24, 1985). There can be little wonder why the Nazis pursued world hegemony with such religious zeal.

In an analysis of *Mein Kampf*, contemporary author Werner Maser reveals that Darwin was the crucible for Hitler's "notions of biology, worship, force, and struggle, and of his rejection of moral causality in history" (Taylor, p. 409, 1999). Yet, the most damning confirmation of Hitler's Darwinism can be found in *Evolution and Ethics* by Darwinian Sir Arthur Keith. Examining the case of the Nazi "scientific dictatorship," Keith candidly stated: "The German Fuhrer as I have consistently maintained, is an evolutionist; he has consciously sought to make the practice of Germany conform to the theory of evolution" (Keith, *Evolution and Ethics*, p.230, 1947).

Returning to the Hegelian nexus that binds Darwinism, Marxism, and Nazism, both the fascist and communist "scientific dictatorships" represented tangible enactments of the dialectical framework resident in evolutionary theory. Marx was greatly influenced by Hegel (Taylor, p. 381, 1999). The concept of class struggle, which paralleled Darwinian natural selection, resulted from Marx's redirection of the Hegelian dialectic towards the socioeconomic realm. The proletariat (thesis) comes into conflict with the bourgeois (antithesis), resulting in a classless Utopia (synthesis). Marx, however, rejected the concept of a world spirit and relocated the revolution's causal source within the proletariat itself. Trotsky stated, "Darwin's discovery is the highest triumph of the dialectic in the whole field of organic matter."

The same Hegelian framework was resident within Hitler's genocidal Final Solution. The German people (thesis) came into conflict with the Jew (antithesis) in hopes of creating the Aryan (synthesis). In both the case of communism and Nazism, the results were enormous bloodbaths. This is the natural consequence of Darwinian thinking and the legacy of the "scientific dictatorship."

In applying the ideas of Darwin, both communists and fascists have murdered millions. Both of these groups find their origins in the elite (the Illuminati), who are still pursuing the same objectives today. According to the Darwinian mantra of "survival of the fittest," victory will demand bloodshed. Humanity may stand to inherit the "scientific dictatorship's" bloody legacy in the very near future.

One Science of One Source: The Masonic Connection

Oddly enough, Marx had predicted the arrival of a science that would legitimize the doctrine of socialism:

> ...thus the *Origin* apparently confirmed Marx's own prediction in the *Economic and Philosophic Manuscripts of 1844* that "natural science will in time subsume under itself the science of man, just as the science of man will subsume under itself natural science; there will be *one* science" (Pittenger, p. 15, 1993).

Of course, this "*one* science" appeared before the world as Darwinism. Could the accuracy of Marx's prognostication be attributed to mere luck? Did Marx arrive at this conclusion by objectively observing trends within the world of science and postulating possible outcomes? Accidentalist historians contend that one of these two options are the case. Yet, a Masonic connection might suggest otherwise. In *The Keys of This Blood*, Malachi Martin noted the close parallels between Marxism and Masonry:

> For both Marxists and Masons, however, different and opposed they may be politically, are at one in locating all of man's hopes and happiness in this worldly setting, without any intervention of a divine action from outside this cosmos and without appointing an otherworldly life as the goal of all human life and endeavor. Marxism and Masonry transcend, both of them, individuals and nations and human years and centuries. But it is rather an all-inclusive embrace, holding all close to the stuff and matter of the cosmos, not in any way lifting the heart and soul to a transhuman love and beauty beyond the furthest limit of dumb and dead matter (Martin, pp. 534–535, 1990).

However, materialism is not the only commonality shared by Marxists and Masons. Another common thread binding the two is socialism. Yet, a much older institution espoused socialistic concepts long before Marx. In *Morals and Dogma*, 33rd Degree Freemason Albert Pike wrote:

> Everywhere in the world labor is, in some shape, the slave of capital; generally, a slave to be fed only so long as ha can work; or, rather, only so long as his work is profitable to the owner of the human chattel (Pike, p. 297, 1906).

Such rhetoric could have easily poured forth from the lips of Karl Marx. Yet, Albert Pike was penning the tenets of an ancient tradition that preceded Marxism. Moreover, Marxism is not merely disseminated on the popular level as Communism. It has also been promulgated under another appellation: fascism. In 1933, the Fuehrer candidly admitted to Hermann Rauschning that: "the whole of National Socialism is based on Marx" (Martin, p. 239, 1990). That Hitler's particular variant of fascism, Nazism, was derivative of Marxism is virtually incontestable. Both systems involve the subordination of the individual to the collective, a rejection of individual liberties, some form of central societal control, and the monopolistic consolidation of capital by some monolithic entity (typically government).

This prompts the question: Did Freemasonry have a hand in the creation of Communism and fascism? If it did, then Communism and fascism could no longer be considered two separate movements exploiting Darwin's theory. Instead, they would become progenies of the Lodge for whom "*one* science" was specifically designed. Cribbed from the occult doctrine of "becoming," this "*one* science" would be Masonic in origin and purposely tailored to legitimize a "scientific dictatorship" in one form or another. If this is the case, then it is possible that Marx was privy to certain plans of the elite and, like the later "prophets" of sci-fi predictive programming, was announcing Darwinism's arrival to an ignorant public. Within this context, Karl Marx becomes analogous to John the Baptist, introducing the new technocratic messiah of Charles Darwin.

The Freemasonic connection to communism can be identified in the person of Adam Weishaupt, founder of what is probably the most infamous branch of Illuminism, the Bavarian Order of Illuminists. Librarian of Congress James Billington introduces this secret society:

> The Order of Illuminists was founded on May 1, 1776, by a professor of canon law at the University of Inglostadt in Bavaria, Adam Weishaupt, and four associates. The order was secret and hierarchical, modeled on the Jesuits (whose long domination of Bavarian education ended with their abolition by the Papacy in 1773) and dedicated to Weishaupt's Rousseaian vision of leading all humanity to a new moral perfection freed from all established religious and political authority (Billington, p. 94, 1980).

Billington informs readers that Weishaupt's Illuminist activities involved Masonry:

> The Illuminists attempted to use the ferment and confusion in Freemasonry for their own ends. Weishaupt joined a Masonic lodge in Munich in 1777; and attempted to recruit "commandos" (groups of followers) from within the lodges of the Bavarian capital (Billington, p. 95, 1980).

Why did Weishaupt consider the Masonic lodges a good vehicle for his Illuminist conspiracy? Some researchers hold that Illuminist doctrine and the teachings of Masonry have always been similar, if not identical. Deceased former Naval Intelligence officer William Cooper held that the Illuminist involvement in Masonry was not the result of infiltration:

> Allegations that the Freemason organizations were infiltrated by the Illuminati during Weishaupt's reign are hogwash. The Freemasons have always contained the core of Illuminati within their ranks, and that is why they freely and so willingly took in and hid the members of Weishaupt's group. You cannot really believe that the Freemasons, if they were only a simple fraternal organization, would have risked everything, including their very lives, by taking in and hiding outlaws who had been condemned by the monarchies of Europe. It is mainly Freemason authors who have perpetuated the myth that Adam Weishaupt was the founder of the Illuminati and that the Illuminati was destroyed, never to surface again (Cooper, p. 77, 1991).

One Freemasonic source supporting Cooper's contention is Kenneth Mackenzie. In his *Royal Masonic Cyclopaedia*, Mackenzie refers to Illuminist involvement in Masonry as "an attempt to purify Masonry, then in much confusion" (p. 133, 1987). Thirty-third degree Freemason Albert Mackey even goes as far as to call Weishaupt "a Masonic reformer" (p. 843, 1873). It seems Freemasonry was not the unwitting victim of Illuminist infiltration and corruption. Weishaupt was merely enacting corrective measures within Masonry, thus restoring its Luciferian tradition. In this context, Weishaupt is tantamount to a Martin Luther of Illuminism.

Billington explains that even though Illuminism was suppressed, it did not cease to exist. Fleeing members and remnants of Weishaupt's sect kept Illuminism alive:

> ...The order was subjected to ridicule, persecution, and formal dissolution during 1785—87. Weishaupt was banished to Gotha and kept under surveillance. But the diaspora of an order that had reached a membership of perhaps two thousand five hundred at its height in the early 1780s led to a posthu-

> mous impact that was far greater throughout Europe than anything the order had been able to accomplish during its brief life as a movement of German intellectuals (Billington, p. 96, 1980).

There is firm evidence for the transmission of Illuminism from Weishaupt, the "Masonic reformer," to Karl Marx. This transmission was facilitated through various revolutionaries and revolutionary groups. One revolutionary influence upon Marx was Francois-Noel Babeuf. In 1795, Babeuf published a work that would lay the foundation for Marx's *Communist Manifesto.* According to James Billington, this work, entitled *Plebian Manifesto*, was "the first in the new genre of social revolutionary manifestos which would culminate in Marx's *Communist Manifesto*" (p.74, 1980). Was this precursor to Marx's work influenced by Illuminism? Billington presents evidence that this was the case:

> Occult—possibly Illuminist—influence is detectable in Babeuf's first clear statement of his communist objectives early in 1795—inviting a friend to "enter into the sacred mysteries of agrarianism" and accepting fidelity from a *chevalier de l'ordre des egaux*. Babeuf's subsequent first outline for his conspiracy spoke of a "circle of adherents" "advancing by degree" from *les pays limotrophes* to transform the world. Babeuf's secret, hierarchical organization resembled that of Illuminists and of Bonneville. The strange absence of references by Babeuf and the others to the man who formulated their ultimate objectives, Sylvain Marechal, could be explained by the existence of an Illuminist-type secrecy about the workings of the inner groups. The conspirators may have viewed Marechal as the "flame" at the center of the circle." As such, he would have had to be protected by the outer circle against disclosure to profane outsiders. His mysterious designation of Paris as "Atheopolis" and himself as *l'HSD* (*l'homme sans dieu*) represented precisely the ideal of Weishaupt's inner Areopagites: man made perfect as a god-without-God (Billington, p. 97, 1980).

An even stronger connection between Karl Marx and Illuminism was apparent in the revolutionary group known as the League of the Just. Gary Allen explains:

> (Karl Marx was hired by a mysterious group who called themselves the League of Just Men to write the Communist Manifesto as demagogic boob-bait to appeal to the mob. In actual fact the Communist Manifesto was in circulation for many years before Marx's name was widely enough recognized to establish his authorship for this revolutionary handbook. All Karl Marx really did was to update and codify the very same revolutionary plans and principles set down seventy years earlier by Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the Order of Illuminati in Bavaria. And, it is widely acknowledged by serious scholars of this subject that the League of Just Men was simply an extension of the Illuminati which was forced to go deep underground after it was exposed by a raid in 1786 conducted by the Bavarian authorities.) (Allen, pg. 25–26, 1971).

According to James Billington, Marx did, in fact, contact and cement an alliance with the League of the Just during the period of 1846–47 (Billington, p. 270, 1980). The League of the Just was an outgrowth of an earlier revolutionary group known as the League of the Outlaws (Billington, p. 184, 1980). While preparing the group's structure, Outlaw leader Theodore Schuster "borrowed directly from Buonarroti's final fantasy of a Universal Democratic Carbonari" (Billington, p. 183, 1980). The Universal Democratic Carbonari was "the last effort to realize Buonarroti's dream of an international revolutionary organization" (Billington, p. 176, 1980). Buonarroti's influence was also felt through Johann Hoeckerig, a key member of the tailor faction of both the Outlaws and the League of the Just (Billington, p. 185, 1980). Hoeckerig "was a protégé and visitor of Buonarroti in his last days" (Billington, p. 185, 1980). It is through the revolutionary Buonarroti that the Illuminist influence on the Outlaws and their successor, the League of the Just, comes into clearer focus. Billington writes:

> The organizational plan that Buonarroti distilled from two decades of revolutionary experience in Geneva (and basically remained faithful to for the rest of his life) was simply lifted from the Bavarian Order of Illuminists (Billington, p. 93, 1980).

In fact, Buonarroti:

> ...Had been fascinated with Illuminism even before the revolution. Already in 1787, he drew ideas from Mirabeau and noted the struggle of Illuminism with Catholicism in Bavaria (Billington, p. 97, 1980).

Buonarroti's own revolutionary comrades recognized Illuminism as the driving force behind his revolutionary beliefs. Billington elaborates:

> Gioacchino Prati, a young student from Trentino who later became one of Buonarroti's closest collaborators, traced the Illuminist connection when he contended that Buonarroti's first revolutionary organization, the Sublime Perfect Masters, "was instituted during the first French Revolution"...(Billington, p. 98, 1980).

Concerning the Illuminist influence upon Buonarroti, Billington provides this summation:

> Whether or not Buonarroti was in effect propagating an Illuminist program during his revolutionary activity of the 1790s, he had clearly internalized a number of Illuminist ideas well before the massive borrowing in his revolutionary blueprint of 1810–11. He had adopted the Illuminist pretension of recovering a natural religion known only to "Illuminated" sects in the past.... He followed Weishaupt and Bonneville in attaching special importance to the Jesuits, whom he sought both to imitate and to liquidate. His secret ideal was from the beginning, according to Prati, the egalitarian Illuminist one of breaking down all "marks of private property" (Billington, p. 99, 1980).

Both the Outlaws and their successor, the League of the Just, had internalized Buonarroti's Illuminist ideas and were continuing with the same revolutionary tradition. It is possible that the Outlaws and the League had embraced Buonnarroti's Illuminist concepts because they were already Illuminist. This contention is supported by the organization's German origin. Billington writes:

> One decade after Buonarroti's death in 1837 and eight years after Blanqui's eclipse, the social revolutionary tradition gave birth to the Communist League. A small group of young German émigrés created this short-lived but historic organization. They took over the struggle within the German emigration "between national republicans and communist republicans," and produced a leader for the latter camp in Karl Marx (Billington, p. 182, 1980).

Weishaupt's Illuminist and the Communist League's parent, the Outlaws, share a common birthplace. According to researcher Ralph Epperson:

> After the Illuminati was discovered in Bavaria, Germany, its members scattered throughout Europe. The League was an "off-shoot of the Parisian Outlaws League, founded by German refugees." One can only wonder if those refugees were the scattering Illuminati (Epperson, p. 94, 1985).

If these links are too tenuous, consider the testimony of Christian G. Rakovsky, one of the founders of Soviet Bolshevism. Before World War II, Rakovsky was a victim of Stalin's show trials (Griffin, p. 253, 1995). During an interrogation conducted by a NKVD officer, Rakovsky admitted forthright that communism was merely a continuation of Weishaupt's Illuminism:

> "You know that according to the unwritten history known only to us, the founder of the First Communist International is indicated, of course secretly, as being Weishaupt. You remember his name? He was the head of the masonry which is known by the name of the Illuminati; this name he borrowed from the second anti-Christian conspiracy of that era-gnosticism (Griffin, p. 278, 1995)."

There seems to be little doubt that Illuminism had found vessels in both the Outlaws and its tributary, the League of the Just. In this context, Marx can be seen as merely reiterating "Masonic reformer" Weishaupt's teachings with only minor modifications. *Communist Manifesto* may just as well have been entitled *Illuminist Manifesto*. In its pages, serious students will find many Illuminated Masonic ideas and concepts stripped of Masonic vernacular. While it may turn not a few stomachs on the Left, the ideology that was supposedly free of all mysticism actually finds its origins in mysticism. Billington put it quite succinctly when he wrote:

> The revolutionary faith was shaped not so much by the critical rationalism of the French Enlightenment (as is generally believed) as by the occultism and proto-romanticism of Germany. This faith was incubated in France during the revolutionary era within a small subculture of literary intellectuals who were immersed in journalism, fascinated by secret societies, and subsequently infatuated with "ideologies" as a secular surrogate for religious belief (Billington, pg. 3–4, 1980).

Many of the ideologies that were to act as surrogates for religious belief were formulated behind Lodge doors. Furthermore, Billington states that the revolutionary faith began its spread "when some European aristocrats transferred their lighted candles from Christian altars to Masonic lodges" (Billington, pg. 5–6, 1980). Behind the revolutionary symbol of a clenched fist hides the Masonic handshake.

Masonry also played a role in the creation of the Nazi "scientific dictatorship". This role has gone largely undetected due to Nazi persecution of masons and other occultists before and during World War II. After all, the skeptical researcher contends, why would Hitler and his followers entertain the concepts and beliefs of a group that they have suppressed? Author Joseph Carr provides a possible explanation to this question:

> So why would an occultist like Adolf Hitler, or his own Thule Society, seek to suppress or destroy other occultists? Thulists tried to murder Steiner, and when the concentration camps opened after 1933, Freemasons and other occultists were imprisoned along with the Jews and common criminals. Why? At first, I believed that the response of Hitler and his Thulists to other occultics was similar to the response of the medieval church to heresy: there is no sinner quite so bad as a believer who has fallen into error! Perhaps the seemingly minor difference between the various esoteric belief systems loom very large to other occultic "true believers". But an alternate and somewhat more viable answer was provided to me by a friend who was knowledgeable in such matters. His explanation of Hitler's behavior is that Hitler did not want the public to know of his occultic connection and was afraid that other initiates into "secret knowledge" would easily recognize and expose his involvement. Although Christians would have a little heartburn with the idea that not all occultists are outright Satanists, there are many occultists who are genuinely unaware of the demonic nature of their experiences; they believe that their knowledge is good and proper for man. That segment of the occultic world, plus those occultist ethicists who claim to derive supposedly high moral standards from occultic teachings, would have trumpeted Hitler's true nature from the housetops if they had not been suppressed (Carr, pg. 89–90, 1985).

Carr continues:

> After the Nazis came to power they perceived a need for respectability. Occultism is almost universally regarded in the west as the province of cranks and lunatics, and that image did not conform to the appearances that the Nazis wanted to project.
>
> It is also probable that the Nazis desperately wanted to conceal the occultic origins of their movement. In suppressing the record left by these groups they effectively hid the facts from view. Only a few times before World War II did anyone perceive the occultic origins of National Socialism (Carr, pg. 91-92, 1985).

Suppression of occultists successfully concealed the occult influence evident within Nazism. One such influence was Madame Helena P. Blavatsky, the founder of Theosophy in 1875. When U.S. Army historians catalogued Hitler's personal library, they found amongst the various occult volumes a copy of Blavatsky's *The Secret Doctrine* (Carr. p. 93, 1985). According to Carr:

> *The Secret Doctrine* was introduced to Hitler by Dietrich Eckart during the early 1920s', and he was taught its secrets by Professor-General Karl Haushofer (Carr, p. 93, 1985).

Could Blavatsky's influence on Hitler be considered Masonic? Dennis Cuddy presents evidence that this may be the case:

> Madame Blavatsky founded the Theosophical Society in 1875. On November 24, 1877, she was sent her Masonic certificate, and she and Masonic leader Albert Pike had been seen walking together in Washington, D.C. In 1887 Blavatsky began publication of a journal named Lucifer, which she would later coedit with Annie Besant who wore a swastika on a necklace (on February 19, 1922, Besant's co-Masonry will form an alliance with the Grand Orient Masonic Lodges of France) (Cuddy, p. 19, 2001).

A more substantial connection between Nazism and Masonry lies in the Thule group. This occult secret society seems to have been the hidden power behind the Nazis and one of Hitler's most closely guarded secrets. Trevor Ravenscroft elaborates:

> Above all he [Hitler] kept silent about the fact that the [German Workers Party] Committee and the forty original members of the forty original members of the New German Workers' Party were all drawn from the most powerful Occult Society in Germany which was also financed by the High Command—The Thule Gessellschaft (Ravenscroft, p. 102, 1973).

When the New German Workers' Party transformed into the Nazi party, it took Thule personnel and beliefs with it. Those beliefs appear to be Masonic in origin. Jean-Michel Angebert points out that Thule was "but a fragment of a much more important secret society known as the Germanic Order founded in 1912" (Angebert, p.164, 1971). The Germanic Order had "gathered together certain lodges of Prussian Freemasonry..." (Angebert, p. 167, 1971). One influential member of the Germanic Order and founder of Thule was Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorff. Sebottendorff had been initiated into a Masonic society while in Egypt (Levenda, p. 49, 1995).

This Freemasonic influence upon Nazism had to be concealed. To achieve this end, the Nazis employed what has come to be known as "the blood libel." Carl Raschke states: "Historically, the blood libel seems to have been a dodge by aristocrats practicing satanism" (Raschke, p. 231, 1990). To divert attention away

from them, occultists will accuse despised minorities of engaging in the very occult activities that they themselves practice. In this case, the despised minority was the Jews. To accomplish this goal, the Nazis employed the *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, which Raschke classifies as the "most notorious of the blood libel documents" (Raschke, p. 231, 1990). Heinrich Himmler was cribbing liberally from *The Protocols* when he told his therapeutic masseur Dr. Felix Kersten that Freemasonry was controlled by a "world Jewish conspiracy" (Carr, pg. 92–93, 1985). Jews and ordinary masons were imprisoned and executed. Meanwhile, the fact that Nazism was derivative of Freemasonic occultism was successfully obfuscated.

This continuity of Masonic involvement in the formation of Darwinian-dignified oligarchies suggests that evolutionary theory was developed specifically for the purposes of creating "scientific dictatorships." Nazism and Communism were but two such oligarchies edified by the "*one* science" developed by Darwin. That Karl Marx heralded the arrival of this Masonic "*one* science" may not have been a coincidence after all.

Pax Britannia: An Anglophile Scientific Dictatorship

The role of the Darwinism in the creation of "scientific dictatorships" was not limited to communism and fascism. In the British Isles, the very birthplace of Darwinism, another "scientific dictatorship" emerged. As was the case with communism and fascism, Freemasonry and its occult doctrine of evolution were integral to this emergence. In 1870, John Ruskin "hit Oxford like an earthquake," proselytizing students in the imperialistic gospel of the British Empire (Quigley, p. 130, 1966). In *Tragedy and Hope*, Dr. Carroll Quigley provides a brief summation of this gospel:

> Ruskin spoke to the Oxford undergraduates as members of the privileged ruling class. He told them that they were possessors of a magnificent tradition of education, beauty, rule of law, freedom, decency, and self-discipline, but that this tradition could not be saved, and did not deserve to be saved, unless it could be extended to the lower classes in England itself and to the non-English masses throughout the world. If this precious tradition were not extended to these two great majorities, the minority of upper class Englishmen would ultimately be submerged by these majorities and the tradition lost. To prevent this, the tradition must be extended to the masses and to the Empire (Quigley, p. 130, 1966).

Among one of the undergraduates who wholeheartedly embraced this message was Cecil Rhodes, who would keep his longhand copy of Ruskin's inaugural lecture for thirty years (Quigley, p. 130–131, 1966). However, while this message comprised the nucleus of Rhodes' Weltanschauung, there were two other significant belief systems that would shape Cecil's vision: Freemasonry and Darwinism. Having already established the Masonic origins of Darwinism, it comes as little surprise that the two would find an intersection within the man of Cecil Rhodes. Indeed, Freemasonry and Darwinism are natural correlatives. The two are inextricably linked. Where one goes, the other shall invariably follow.

In June 1877, Rhodes became a life member of Freemasonry's Apollo Chapter at Oxford University (Rotberg, p. 90, 1988). There have been questions of whether or not Rhodes regarded his membership in the Lodge as a "serious venture" (Rotberg, p. 90, 1988). Author Robert Rotberg elaborates:

> At a banquet marking his induction, the story goes, he became angry at some criticism and, not untypically, shocked the assembled brethren of the Order by babbling away about the mystic cult secrets of the 33rd Degree Rite into which he had been admitted (Rotberg, p. 90, 1988).

Indeed, Rhodes candidly admitted his derision for a group devoted "to what at times appear the most ridiculous and absurd rites without an object and without an end" (Rotberg, p. 90, 1988). However, despite disagreements with the organization, exposure to the Lodge "presumably helped shape Rhodes' 'Confession of Faith,' the later wills, and the protean thinking which led ultimately to the scholarships" (Rotberg, p. 91, 1988). Rhodes' "Confession of Faith" articulated his vision for a British world government or, as it has been called in more Anglophilic language, a *Pax Britannia*.

Predictably, the Freemasonic influence on Rhodes was accompanied by its natural correlative: Darwinism. The primary transmitter of Darwinian thought to Rhodes was William Windwood Reade, author of *The Martyrdom of Man*. Rotberg explains:

> William Windwood Reade, the then-obscure British Darwinian, influenced Rhodes' search for understanding. An unsuccessful novelist, Reade visited

West Africa twice in the 1860s, the second time while Rhodes was in Natal, and published *The Martyrdom of Man* in 1872. Begun as an attempt to revise England's accepted and critical view of the contribution of Africans to human civilization, *The Martyrdom* became a universal history of mankind, with long sections on Rhodes' favorite mysteries: ancient Egypt, Rome, Carthage, Arab Islam, and early Christianity. *The Martyrdom* consisted of the kind of late nineteenth-century pseudo-science that appealed to Rhodes. It was larded with philosophically impressive arguments about the true "meaning" of man based on the post-Hegelian as well as neo-Darwinian notion that man's suffering on earth (his martyrdom) was essential (and quasi-divinely inspired) in the achievement of progress. Man was perfectable, but only by toil. He could not be saved, nor would his rewards be heavenly, for Reade was a pre-Tillichean Gnostic who believed in God's existence but, at the same time, not in deism and certainly not in the accessibility of an anthropomorphic Christian God. The rewards of man were in continuing and improving the human race. "To develop to the utmost our genius and our love, that is the only true religion," wrote Reade.

Reade was Rhodes' Ayn Rand or Antoine Saint Exupery. Or perhaps his Jules Verne, too, for Reade prophesied a locomotive force more powerful than steam, the manufacture of flesh and flour chemically, travel through space, and the discovery by science of a destructive force which would be so horrible as to end all wars [ed. note: It is interesting to note the similarities between *The Martyrdom* and H.G. Wells' *The Shape of Things to Come*. Although one was ostensibly a work of fiction, both books presented uncannily accurate predictions. Both authors were connected to secret societies. Wells was a Freemason and Reade was a Gnostic. Is it possible that, like Wells, Reade was privy to secret plans? Is it possible that, like *The Shape of Things to Come*, Reade's *The Martyrdom* was yet another project in predictive programming?]. Rhodes read Reade only shortly after its publication and later said that it was a "creepy book." He also said, mysteriously, that it had "made me what I am" (Rotberg, pp. 99–100, 1988).

The impact of Reade's work on Rhodes was unmistakable. Inspired by Freemasonry and the theistic Darwinism of Reade, Rhodes began the construction of his Anglophile "scientific dictatorship."

Rhodes established his "scientific dictatorship" in South Africa, where he monopolized the diamond fields through DeBeers Consolidated Mines (Quigley, pp. 130–131, 1966). Instrumental in the formation of this diamond cartel were Lord Rothschild and Alfred Beit, who provided Rhodes with financial support (Quigley, pp. 130–131, 1966). Yet, the borders of Rhodes' African empire did not end there. Cecil also:

...rose to be prime minister of the Cape Colony (1890–1896), contributed money to political parties, controlled parliamentary seats both in England and South Africa, and sought to win a strip of British territory across Africa from the Cape of Good Hope to Egypt and to join these two extremes together with a telegraph line and ultimately with a Cape-to-Cairo Railway (Quigley, pp. 130–131).

Meanwhile, fettered by colonial slavery and cloistered in abject poverty, native Africans lived under the yolk of this Anglophile "scientific dictatorship." Of course, according to the Darwinian doctrine of *Pax Britannia*, this was the natural order of things. After all, in the evolutionary ladder, the Negro occupied a lower rung than the Caucasian did. Darwin voiced this racist contention in *The Descent of Man*:

At some future period, not very distant as measured by centuries, the civilised races of man will almost certainly exterminate, and replace the savage races throughout the world. At the same time the anthropomorphic apes...will no doubt be exterminated. The break between man and his nearest allies will then be wider, for it will intervene between man in a more civilised state, as we may hope, even than the Caucasian, and some ape as low as a baboon, instead of as now between the negro or Australian and the gorilla (Darwin, *The Descent of Man*, p. 178, 1874).

Derived from Masonic doctrine, Darwinism naturally reflected the racialist agenda of the Lodge. This racialist agenda was thoroughly delineated in the September 1950 issue of *New Age Magazine*, the official journal of the Supreme Council, 33rd Degree Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. C. William Smith, the article's author, wrote:

Looking back into history, we can easily see that the Guiding Hand of Providence has chosen the Nordic people to bring in and unfold the new order of the world. Records clearly show that 95 percent of the colonials were Nordics...Anglo-Saxons.

Providence has chosen the Nordic race to unfold the "New Age" of the world...a "Novus Ordo Seclorum" (Smith, p. 551, 1950).

It is interesting to note the similarities between Smith's references to the "Guiding Hand of Providence" in conjunction with race and the "quasi-divinely inspired" theistic evolution of Gnostic William Reade. It was precisely this Weltanschauung that Darwinism was designed to dignify. As both a Darwinian

and a Freemason, Cecil Rhodes found his British race patriotism underpinned by the "*one* science" heralded by Marx. From this dark mind would be birthed the racist nightmare of *Pax Britannia*. As far as Cecil Rhodes and his fellow elitists were concerned, the African was an "anthropomorphic ape" or, in less-than-scientific language, a "nigger."

Over the years, the obscene racial derogation of "nigger" has become more elastic. Blacks, Jews, and other peoples of darker skin hues have been subjugated by the various "scientific dictatorships" spawned by the elite. It is only a matter of time before the various "scientific dictatorships" of the world complete their Hegelian synthesis, at which point the appellation of "nigger" will expand its borders to include all peoples except the ruling class. Researcher and PBS journalist Tony Brown elaborates:

> The new world in which the only color of freedom is green demands a new "nigger." New conditions dictate that the new class of niggers cannot be race based. You are now a nigger when you don't know that you are being robbed of your money and your freedom. Niggers get no respect, die in wars so other people can profit (the Vietnam War produced an $80 billion profit for the companies that sold products to the military), and their human rights confiscated on a daily basis and their property taken from them by the statists every April 15 (Brown, p. 156, 1998).

Ascendant in their chimerical evolutionary hierarchy, the ruling class lay claim to "racial supremacy." All others who do not occupy their same layer of socioeconomic strata are "niggers." Given the exclusivity of their elitist clique, a vast majority of humanity qualifies as "niggers."

The United Nations: A Global Scientific Dictatorship

Although the Huxlian concept of a "scientific dictatorship" was outwardly expressed through the socialist totalitarian systems of Nazi Germany and the Soviet Union, the concept had not yet reached the global scope necessary for a *Brave New World*. With Hitler's defeat and the collapse of the Soviet Union resulting from years of economic stultification, the "scientific dictatorship's" growth was significantly stunted. Yet, there was another embryonic "scientific dictatorship" waiting to be birthed. On October 24, 1945, shortly after the fall of

Hitler's "scientific dictatorship," another one called the United Nations was created.

The United Nations finds its proximate origins with the architects of *Pax Britannia*, an Anglophile variant of the "scientific dictatorship" concept. Recall Cecil Rhodes' "Confession of Faith," which articulated his vision for a British world government. This vision was inspired by John Ruskin, a professor at Oxford University. However, Cecil Rhodes not the only adherent of Ruskin's imperialistic message. Evidently, others had taken to heart the Anglophilic gospel of Ruskin and, eventually, became associated with Rhodes. Together, this network would establish a secret society devoted to the cause of British expansionism. Carroll Quigley elaborates:

> Among Ruskin's most devoted disciples at Oxford were a group of intimate friends including Arnold Toynbee, Alfred (later Lord) Milner, Arthur Glazebrook, George (later Sir George) Parkin, Philip Lyttelton Gell, and Henry (later Sir Henry) Birchenough. These were so moved by Ruskin that they devoted the rest of their lives to carrying out his ideas. A similar group of Cambridge men including Reginald Baliol Brett (Lord Esher), Sir John B. Seeley, Albert (Lord) Grey, and Edmund Garrett were also aroused by Ruskin's message and devoted their lives to the extension of the British Empire and uplift of England's urban masses as two parts of one project which they called "extension of the English-speaking idea." They were remarkably successful in these aims because of England's most sensational journalist William Stead (1849–1912), an ardent social reformer and imperialist, brought them into association with Rhodes. This association was formally established on February 5, 1891, when Rhodes and Stead organized a secret society of which Rhodes had been dreaming for sixteen years. In this secret society Rhodes was to be leader; Stead, Brett (Lord Esher), and Milner were to form an executive committee; Arthur (lord) Balfour, (Sir) Harry Johnston, Lord Rothschild, Albert (Lord) Grey, and others were listed as potential members of a "Circle of Initiates;" while there was to be an outer circle known as the "Association of Helpers" (later organized by Milner as the Round Table organization). Brett was invited to join this organization the same day and Milner a couple of weeks later, on his return from Egypt. Both accepted with enthusiasm. Thus the central part of the secret society was established by March 1891. It continued to function as a formal group, although the outer circle was, apparently, not organized until 1909–1913. This group was able to get access to Rhodes' money after his death in 1902 and also to funds of loyal Rhodes supporters like Alfred Beit (1853–1906) and Sir Abe Bailey (1864–1940). With this backing they sought to extend and execute the ideals that Rhodes had obtained from Ruskin and Stead. Milner was the chief Rhodes

> Trustee and Parkin was Organizing Secretary of the Rhodes Trust after 1902, while Gell and Birchenough, as well as others with similar ideas, became officials of the British South Africa Company. They were joined in their efforts by other Ruskinite friends of Stead's like Lord Grey, Lord Esher, and Flora Shaw (later Lady Lugard). In 1890, by a stratagem too elaborate to describe here, Miss Shaw became Head of the Colonial Department of the Times while still remaining on the payroll of Stead's Pall Mall Gazette. In this past she played a major role in the next ten years in carrying into execution the imperial schemes of Cecil Rhodes, to whom Stead had introduced her in 1889 (Quigley, pp. 131–132, 1966).

When Rhodes died, the continuation of his imperialistic vision fell upon the shoulders of chief Rhodes Trustee Alfred Milner. Under Milner's coordination, the Rhodes network would establish a stateside surrogate organization that would be instrumental in the formation of the United Nations. Quigley continues:

> As governor-general and high commissioner of South Africa in the period 1897–1905, Milner recruited a group of young men chiefly from Oxford and from Toynbee Hall, to assist him in organizing his administration. Through his influence these men were able to win influential posts in government and international finance and become the dominant influence in British imperial and foreign affairs up to 1939. Under Milner in South Africa they were known as Milner's Kindergarten until 1910. In 1909–1913 they organized semisecret groups, known as Round Table Groups, in the chief dependencies and the United States...In 1919 they founded the Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House) for which the chief financial supporters were Sir Abe Bailey and the Astor Family (owners of The Times). Similar Institutes of International Affairs were established in the chief British dominions and in the United States (where it is known as the Council on Foreign Relations) in the period of 1919–1927 (Quigley, pp. 132–133, 1966).

The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) was the chief organizational conduit for the importation of the Anglophile "scientific dictatorship" into the United States. With the machinations of Rhodes' *Pax Britannia* successfully relocated, the British Technocracy could begin the tangible enactment of its vision for a global "scientific dictatorship." Historically, the CFR has played an integral role in the undermining of America's sovereignty and her incremental amalgamation into a world government. However, it is with the United Nations that one sees the most prevalent efforts of the CFR to create a global "scientific dictatorship." In *The Shadows of Power: The Council on Foreign Relations and the American Decline*, James Perloff reveals:

> In January 1943, Secretary of State Cordell Hull formed a steering committee composed of himself, Leo Pasvolsky, Isaiah Bowman, Sumner Welles, Norman Davis, and Morton Taylor. All of these men—with the exception of Hull—were in the CFR. Later known as the Informal Agenda Group, they drafted the original proposal for the United Nations. It was Bowman—a founder of the CFR and member of Colonel House's old "Inquiry"—who first put forward the concept. They called in three attorneys, all CFR men, who ruled that it was constitutional. Then they discussed it with FDR on June 15, 1944. The President approved the plan, and announced it to the public that same day (Perloff, p. 71, 1988).

It comes as little surprise that the U.S delegation to the UN's founding San Francisco Conference was replete with people who had been or would later become members of the CFR. Among them were:

Theodore C. Achilles
James W. Angell
Hamilton Fish Armstrong
Charles E. Bohlen
Isaiah Bowman
Ralph Bunche
John M. Cabot
Mitchell B. Carroll
Andrew W. Cordier
John S. Dickey
John Foster Dulles
James Clement Dunn
Clyde Eagleton
Clark M. Eichelberger
Muir S. Fairchild
Thomas K. Finletter
Artemus Gates
Arthur J. Hepburn
Julius C. Holmes
Philip C. Jessup
Joseph E. Johnson
R. Keith Kane
Foy D. Kohler
John E. Lockwood
Archibald MacLeish
John J. McCloy
Cord Meyer, Jr.
Edward G. Miller, Jr.
Hugh Moore

Leo Pasvolsky
Dewitt C. Poole
William L. Ransom
Nelson A. Rockefeller
James T. Shotwell
Harold E. Stassen
Edward R. Stettinius, Jr.
Adlai E. Stevenson
Arthur Sweetser
James Swihart
Llewellyn E. Thompson
Herman B. Wells
Francis Wilcox
Charles W. Yost (as listed in Lee, p. 243, 1981).

Peopled by the adherents of Rhodes' vision for an Anglophile "scientific dictatorship," the UN pursues the same goals on a global scale. The UN was designed to preserve Rhodes' system of oppressive colonialism, a cold fact candidly voiced by former UN Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali: "Even the charter of the UN was based on maintaining colonialism, through the system of trusteeship" (Boutros-Ghali, p. 2, 2003). So much for the popular notion of the UN as an altruistic organization devoted to global peace and equity amongst various peoples. The UN is the progeny of Cecil Rhodes and, by extension, the Freemasonic Lodge. Under this global organization's direction, the elite's agenda for humanity remains intact.

Moreover, the occult Darwinian doctrine of the elite remains intact and is integral to the formulation of UN policy. Irrefutable evidence for this contention can be found in a document circulated at a September, 1991 meeting of the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED) hosted in Des Moines, Iowa. It read:

> "The time is pressing...Given global instabilities...the need for *firm control* [emphasis in original] of world technology, weaponry and natural resources, is now absolutely mandatory...
> "The present vast overpopulation [ed. note: a contention of Malthusianism, which is part and parcel of the elite's Darwinian doctrine]...must be met in the present by the reduction in the numbers now existing. It must be done by whatever means necessary...

> "The U.N. actions against Iraq proves conclusively that resolute action on our part can sway other leaders to go along with the necessary program' (qutd. in Griffin, p. 113, 1995).

Yet, the most blatant endorsements for the Anglophile "scientific dictatorship" of Cecil Rhodes are found later in the document. They read:

> "This is the time to save the Anglo-Saxon race and its most glorious production, the Anglo-Saxon system of banking, insurance and trade.
> "We are loving sponsors of the Cecil Rhodes will of 1877, in which he devoted his fortune to: 'The extension of British rule throughout the world...[and] the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as...part of the British Empire...'
> "We stand by Lord Milner's credo. We too, are 'British Race Patriots' and our patriotism is 'the speech, the traditions, the principles, the aspirations of the British Race.' Do you fear to take this stand at the very last moment, when this purpose can be realized? *Do you not see that failure now is to be pulled down by the billions of Lilliputians of lesser race* [emphasis in original] who care little or nothing for the Anglo-Saxon system?" (qutd. in Griffin, p. 114, 1995).

The document proceeds to make this imperialistic mission statement (all italicized segments are in the original):

> "The Security Council of the U.N., *led by the Anglo-Saxon Major Nation powers*...will inform all nations that outmoded notions of national sovereignty will be discarded and that the Security Council *has* complete legal, military, and economic jurisdiction in *any* region of the world, and that *this will be enforced by the Major [Anglo-Saxon] Nations of the Council*...Those races proven superior by superior achievements ought to rule the lesser nations.. *The U.N. will take possession of all the natural resources...to be used and preserved for the good of the Major Nations of the Security Council...All of the above constitute the New World Order*..." (qutd. in Griffin, p. 114, 1995).

Here is the true purpose of the United Nations. Its inception was integral to the realization of the Technocracy's occult Darwinian doctrine. The full title of Darwin's seminal tract on evolution was *On the Origin of the Species by Means of Natural Selection or the Preservation of Favoured Races in the Struggle for Life*. The United Nations has become one of the chief means by which the elite insure the "preservation" of their "favored races." Because the United Nations is an outgrowth of the Anglophile faction of the ruling class, the primary "favored race" is

the Anglo-Saxon race. It is ironic that there is absolutely nothing natural about this artificially created mechanism of "natural selection."

In 1977, author Claire Chambers clearly delineated the UN's role in service to the Technocracy:

> Since its inception, the U.N. has advanced a world-wide program of population control, scientific human breeding [i.e., eugenics, which will be explored later], and Darwinism (Chambers, p. 3, 1977).

More succinctly, the UN is a global "scientific dictatorship."

Engineering Evolution: The Alchemical Transformation of Man

Inevitably, the priests of the Technocracy always face the same questions...If Darwinism is a reality, then why does it not assert itself? Why does nature not reflect the infallibility of evolutionary theory? Why has humanity witnessed none of the progressive biological developments purported to take place in a universe ruled by Darwinism? Of course, these questions are more than a little discouraging for the devout evolutionist and undermine the pseudo-legitimacy of the elite's new theocracy. To counter the doubts generated by these questions, the Technocracy invariably employ the same excuse...Evolution has been stultified and requires the assistance of humanity. Freemason T.H. wrote:

> Social progress means a checking of the cosmic process at every step, and the substitution for it of another, which may be called the *ethical process*; the end of which is not the survival of those who happen to be the fittest, in respect of the whole of the conditions which exist, but of those who are ethically the best (Huxley, *Evolution and Ethics*, p. 81, 1896).

In actuality, Huxley was reiterating a central mandate of Masonic doctrine: the alchemical transformation of man into a god. Recall the words of Wilmhurst, which provide a summation of this core precept:

> This—the *evolution of man into superman* [emphasis—ADDED]—was always the purpose of the ancient Mysteries, and the real purpose of modern Masonry is, not the social and charitable purposes to which so much attention is paid, but the expediting of the spiritual evolution of those who aspire to perfect their own nature and transform it into a more god-like quality. And this is a definite science, a royal art, which it is possible for each of us to put into practice; whilst to join the Craft for any other purpose than to study and pursue this science is to misunderstand its meaning (Wilmshurst, p. 47, 1980).

This is why Freemasonry rejects the fact of man's creation by the supernatural God. They refuse accept the God they intend to supplant. According to their Luciferian doctrine, man is a god in the process of creating himself. This insane contention is clearly articulated in constitution of the Great Council of Turkey, which was organized by 33rd Degree Masons:

> In a very early age and according to an inorganic process, organic life came to be. In order to produce cellular organisms cells came together in groups. Later, intelligence sprang forth and human beings were born. But from where? We keep asking ourselves this question. Was it from God's breathing over formless mud? *We reject the explanation of an abnormal kind of creation; a kind of creation that excludes man* [emphasis—ADDED]. Since life and its genealogy exist, we must follow the philogenetic line and feel, understand and acknowledge that a wheel exists that explains this great deed, that is the act of "leap." We must believe that there was a phase of development in which there was a great rush of activity that caused life to pass at a particular moment from that phase to another (Giovanni, p. 107, 1973).

Huxley's protégé, Freemason and Fabian socialist H.G. Wells, presented an allegorized depiction of the alchemical mission to achieve apotheosis in *The Island of Dr. Moreau*. Astute readers will recognize the character of Dr. Moreau as an instrument of the Masonic Craft. Like the practitioners of the royal art, Dr. Moreau "consciously emulates the evolutionary laboratory of the world" (Suvin & Philmus, p. 65, 1977). Years later, Darwinian fundamentalist and high priest of scientism Carl Sagan would recapitulate this Masonic mandate for the emulation of nature's "evolutionary laboratory." In his 1980 book *Cosmos*, Sagan asserted that, through the blind forces of evolution, man had come to inhabit the position from which he could now consciously control and direct the evolutionary process (Sagan, p. 320, 1980). Thus, man becomes his own creator and his own god. Again, the serpent whispers: "...ye shall be as gods..." (Genesis 3:5).

Such has been the premise of all social Darwinian programs. To re-activate the dormant teleological principle of evolutionary development within humanity, programs of societal intervention had to be enacted. Nazi Germany and Communist Russia stand as the prime examples of social Darwinian projects. Given the

common thread of Freemasonic involvement in the inception of both, one could consider the German and Russian "scientific dictatorships" microcosms of the alchemical royal art. Although these two technocratic oligarchies proved to be enormous failures, the elite continue to pursue the same objectives through the following strategies:

- *The promulgation of wars*: The ruling class has a stake in engineering global conflicts. Not only do wars cull "surplus populations," thus fulfilling the Malthusian edicts of Darwinism, but also they tangibly enact the dialectical framework resident within evolutionary theory.

- *The implementation of policies of technological apartheid*: Apartheid literally means, "separate development." Certain forms of technology perform an augmentative function in subsistence production and medical science, thereby prolonging the lifespan of the "unfit." The elite contend that such practices encourage "dysgenics" and circumvent natural selection. Therefore, policies of "separate development" must be employed to guarantee the immolation of "anthropomorphic apes" and the continuity of evolution. Radical environmentalists, whose patron god is the golem dubbed "Gaia," are accomplishing this goal. Armed with fraudulent eschatological claims of impending ecological catastrophe, these neo-Malthusians stigmatize technology used to relieve misery and enhance conditions of living as "environmentally unfriendly."

- *The prolific dissemination of psychoactive narcotics*: Because of their ability to distort human consciousness, thus making it more susceptible to manipulation, pharmaceutical agents are instrumental in the sculpting of the evolutionary "racial mind."

- *Control of mass media to amalgamate individual thought patterns into a "hive mind"*: Electronic media, particularly TV, has played an integral role in engineering consent and subverting individual reasoning. Robert Shea and Robert Anton Wilson provide a concise summation of this form of control:

  > A *monopoly on the means of communication* may define a ruling elite more precisely than the celebrated Marxian formula of "monopoly on the means of production." Since man extends his nervous system through channels of communication like the written word, the telephone, radio, etc., he who controls these media controls part of the nervous system of every member of society. The contents of these media become part of the contents of every individual's brain (Shea & Wilson, p. 796, 1975).

  Immersed within the surrogate realities provided by electronic media, human consciousness is unified in a somewhat diffuse "hive mind."

- *Development of convergent technologies programs:* This is the most promising area of the elite's research to create a "hive mind." Through these programs, the Technocracy intends to eventually download human consciousness into a computer-based network. Within this electronic matrix, the individual will be subsumed by a psychocognitive singularity.

The remainder of this text shall concern itself with the delineation of these tactics.

Radical Environmentalism and Population Control

Recall the Illuminist Goddess of Reason, symbolically represented by both a naked woman during the French Revolution and the Statue of Liberty today. According to researcher Texe Marrs, the Goddess is also the icon of another movement that is instrumental in fulfilling the agenda of the "scientific dictatorship":

> Today's environmental movement reflects this adoration of the Goddess of Reason. Ecological devotees call her by her pagan name "Gaia," after the deity of the ancient Greeks. "We must protect and love Gaia, our mother earth," some preach, "she is alive!" No wonder the masters of the Secret Brotherhood have latched on to the environmental movement as a magical pathway to escalating the emergence of their New Age Kingdom on planet Earth (Marrs, *Dark Majesty*, p. 212, 1992).

The patron deity of radical environmentalists is a golem named Mother Earth or Gaia. This goddess is a chimera birthed by blind adherence to the scientifically bankrupt paradigm of metaphysical naturalism. Ecological doctrine commonly synchronizes with Darwinism, presenting humanity as merely another animal instead of a being created in the image of God.

It is not the contention of these researchers that every case of ecological degradation is a hoax and that environmentalists do not have any legitimate concerns. Indeed, there are many cases of genuine environmental dilapidation. However, such cases are axiomatic and are not predicated upon abstract theories for which there is no proof. Moreover, the necessary corrective measures for the repair of nature do not stipulate the infringement upon human rights and the empowerment of monolithic governmental organizations. Their sanction of such authoritarian measures is what makes radical environmentalists the ideal pawns for the "scientific dictatorship." In addition, the pagan beliefs of many radical environ-

mentalists make them the perfect proselytes for the Technocracy's one world religion.

The *Report from Iron Mountain* (which shall be examined in greater detail later) reveals the role this movement has played in the ascendancy of the technocrats. According to this report, the formation of a global "scientific dictatorship" stipulates the existence of a readily exploitable threat:

> Allegiance requires a cause; a cause requires an enemy. This much is obvious; the critical point is that the enemy that defines the cause must seem genuinely formidable. Roughly speaking, the presumed power of the "enemy" sufficient to warrant an individual sense of allegiance to a society must be proportionate to the size and complexity of society. Today, of course, that power must be one of unprecedented magnitude and frightfulness (Lewin, p. 44, 1967).

While examining potential threats, the Iron Mountain cabal discovered a particularly promising alternative to war:

> When it comes to postulating a credible substitute for war...the "alternate enemy" must imply a more immediate, tangible, and directly felt threat of destruction. It must justify the need for taking and paying a "blood price" in wide areas of human concern. In this respect, the possible substitute enemies noted earlier would be insufficient. One exception might be the environmental-pollution model, if the danger to society it posed was genuinely imminent. The fictive models would have to carry the weight of extraordinary conviction, underscored with a not inconsiderable actual sacrifice of life...It may be, for instance, that gross pollution of the environment can eventually replace the principal apparent threat to survival of the species. Poisoning of the air, and of the principal sources of food and water supply, is already well advanced, and at first glance would seem promising in this respect; it constitutes a threat that can be dealt with only through social organization and political power...
> It is true that the rate of pollution could be increased selectively for this purpose...But the pollution problem has been so widely publicized in recent years that it seems highly improbable that a program of deliberate environmental poisoning could be implemented in a politically acceptable manner.
> However unlikely some of the possible alternative enemies we have mentioned may seem, we must emphasize that one *must* be found of credible quality and magnitude, if a transition to peace is ever to come about without social disintegration. It is more probable, in our judgment, that such a threat will have to be invented (Lewin, pp. 66–67, 70–72, 1967).

Such is also the contention of the Club of Rome, an organizational appendage of the "scientific dictatorship" that specializes in the fabrication of eschatological scenarios. One of the principal founders of the Club was Aurelio Peccei, an Italian Freemason who once remarked to Secretary of State Alexander Haig that he felt like Adam Weishaupt reincarnated (qutd. in Coleman, p. 15, 1992). In 1991, this group published *The First Global Revolution*, which stated the following:

> In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill.... But in designating them as the enemy, we fall into the trap of mistaking symptoms for causes. All these dangers are caused by human intervention and it is only through changed attitudes and behavior that they can be overcome. The real enemy, then, is humanity itself (King & Schneider, p. 115, 1991).

This ostensible threat also synchronizes with the Malthusian principles of the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine. Although war has served the elite's agenda of population control very well, it has not decimated large enough portions of the human race to gratify some of the "scientific dictatorship's" socialist theoreticians.

Radical environmentalists contend that human population contributes to ecological degradation and, thus, must be culled. For instance, in a neo-Malthusian treatise entitled *The Population Bomb*, Dr. Paul Ehrlich stated:

> It is fair to say that the environment of every organism, human and nonhuman, on the face of the Earth has been influenced by the population explosion of Homo sapiens (Ehrlich, p. 26, 1968).

According Ehrlich, since environmental degradation is inextricably linked to population growth, ecological conditions shall continue to decline as population density expands. In addition to prophesies of doom, Ehrlich voiced overtly authoritarian sentiments:

> The battle to feed all of humanity is over. In the 1970s the world will undergo famines—hundreds of millions of people are going to starve to death in spite of any crash programs embarked upon now. At this late date nothing can prevent a substantial increase in the world death rate.... We must have popula-

> tion control at home, hopefully through a system of incentives and penalties, but by compulsion if voluntary methods fail (Ehrlich, p. xi, 1968).

Although the 1970s witnessed no ecological catastrophes or mass starvations, Ehrlich's eschatological contentions continue to receive serious credence. In 1990, Ehrlich published the follow-up to *The Population Bomb*. It was entitled *The Population Explosion* and received the endorsement of former Vice President Al Gore: "The time for action is due, and past due. The Ehrlichs have written the prescription...." (qutd. in *The Flummery Digest*, 1997). Gore published a Malthusian tract of his own. Sporting the hilariously hyperbolic title *Earth in the Balance*, Gore's book was a veritable tome of false eschatological proclamations.

Worse still, Gore's book featured some of the most anti-human rhetoric and Gaian fanaticism that has ever been printed. For instance, consider the following nugget of wisdom espoused by the former Vice President. In a May 13, 1991 issue of the *New York Times*, it was reported that a powerful cancer-fighting agent named Taxol could be extracted from the Pacific yew tree (Kolata, p. A1, 1991). Dr. Samuel Broder, director of the National Cancer Institute, called Taxol "the most important new drug we have had in cancer for 15 years" (Kolata, p. A1, 1991). In response to this medical breakthrough, Gore wrote:

> It seems an easy choice—sacrifice the tree for a human life—until one learns that three trees must be destroyed for each patient treated.... Suddenly we must confront some tough questions (Gore, pp. 105–106, 1992).

It should not be lost on the astute reader that Gore was no mere eco-zealot. He was the Vice President of the United States and, thus, wielded much more power than the average extremist. However, Gore was not the only one who continued to entertain Ehrlich's bankrupt thesis.

In 1972, the Club of Rome's research team at MIT published *The Limits to Growth*, which presented contentions paralleling those of Ehrlich. The only difference was the MIT team's projected year for the arrival of an impending environmental holocaust...2000. This fraudulent eschatological claim declined as 1999 swiftly welcomed the millennium. The Club of Rome's findings have been called into question more than once. While the Club flaunted an advanced computer-based system by which it arrived at its dismal conclusions, respected economist Gunnar Myrdal was anything but impressed:

> "The use of mathematical equations and a huge computer, which registers the alternatives of abstractly conceived policies by a 'world simulation model,' may impress the innocent general public but has little, if any, scientific validity. That this 'sort of model is actually a new tool for mankind' is unfortunately not true. It represents quasilearnedness of a type that we have, for a long time, had too much of..." (Simon & Kahn, pp. 34–35, 1985).

Myrdal had little reason to be impressed. Peccei later confessed that the Club's "new tool" had been preprogrammed to deliver the desired conclusion (*Executive Intelligence Review* Special Report, p. 16, 1982). The motive for this deception, Peccei contends, is purely an altruistic one. Apparently, the "noble lie" provided necessary "shock treatment" to compel nations to adopt measures of population control (*Executive Intelligence Review* Special Report, p. 16,1982). In a critique of *The Limits to Growth*, Christopher Freeman characterized the MIT group as a collective "Malthus with a computer" (Freeman, p. 5, 1975). Freeman's characterization proves itself accurate when read in conjunction with the core contention of *The Limits to Growth*: "Entirely new approaches are required to redirect society toward goals of equilibrium rather than growth" (Meadows, p. 196–7, 1972).

Again, the Malthusian theme of population control through governmentally enforced restrictions to infrastructural development becomes evident. Also evident is the concept of technological apartheid, a policy of "separate development" whereby the elite monopolize technologies integral to the augmentation of subsistence production and the enhancement of living conditions. In 1972, the Club of Rome produced *The Limits to Growth*. As the title suggests, the report is replete with recommendations for technological apartheid and the restriction of infrastructural development. A Marxist program of wealth redistribution plays no small part in such a policy, as is evidenced by the MIT group's proposal "to organize more equitable distribution of wealth and income worldwide" (Meadows, p. 196–7, 1972). Although Marx was a harsh critic of Malthus, the respective Weltanschauungs of the two harmonize very comfortably.

In *The Impact of Science on Society*, Fabian socialist Bertrand Russell recommended a program for the "equitable distribution" of global wealth and resources. Yet, he made it clear that such a Marxist plan would be designed according to Malthusian objectives, not the traditional altruistic motives typically espoused by socialist ideologues:

> A *scientific world society* [emphasis—ADDED, ed. note: Russell's own personal euphemism for a scientific dictatorship] cannot be stable unless there is world government...It will be necessary to find ways of preventing an increase in world population. If this is to be done otherwise than by wars, pestilences and famines, it will demand a powerful international authority. This authority should deal out the world's food to the various nations in proportion to their population at the time of the establishments of the authority. If any nation subsequently increased its population, it should not on that account receive any more food. The motive for not increasing population would therefore be very compelling (Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society*, p. 111, 1953).

Russell's "modest proposal" has been recycled and entertained by individuals who possess substantial quantities of power. During his Congressional career, George Bush Sr. founded and chaired the Republican Task Force on Earth Resources and Population (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 199, 1992). This task force promulgated the standard eschatological myths to which radical environmentalists adhere, including:

> ...that the world was already seriously overpopulated; that there was a fixed limit to natural resources and that this limit was rapidly being reached; and that the environment and natural species were being sacrificed to human progress (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 199, 1992).

The task force's agenda was distinctly Malthusian in nature. Authors Tarpley and Chaitkin elaborate:

> Comprised of over 20 Republican Congressman, Bush's task force was a kind of Malthusian vanguard organization, which heard testimony from assorted "race scientists," sponsored legislation, and otherwise propagandized the zero-growth outlook. In its 50-odd hearings during these years, the task force provided a public forum to nearly every well-known zero-growth fanatic, from Paul Ehrlich, founder of Zero Population Growth (ZPG), to race scientist William Shockley, to the key zero-growth advocates infesting the federal bureaucracy (Tarpley & Webster, pp. 199–200, 1992).

Reiterating Russell's proposal for the selective supply or denial of food to various nations, Paul Ehrlich suggested "a 'tough foreign policy' including termination of food aid to starving nations" (Tarpley & Webster, p. 200, 1992). In addition to this proposition, Ehrlich recommended "the addition of...mass sterilization agents" to America's water and food supplies (Tarpley & Webster, p. 200, 1992). Remember, the same "expert" predicted mass famines during the 70s.

The irrationality continues. Later, in 1980, the federal government published the *Global 2000 Report to the President of the United States*. The report was more of the same Malthusian irrationality and environmental eschatology. In a letter of transmittal to President Jimmy Carter, the *Global 2000* team painted the traditional portrait of ecological holocaust and overpopulation:

> Environmental, resource, and population stresses are intensifying and will increasingly determine the quality of human life on our planet. These stresses are already severe enough to deny many millions of people basic needs for food, shelter, health, and jobs, or any hope for betterment. At the same time, the earth's carrying capacity...is eroding (qutd. in Jasper, p. 160, 1992).

The question of "carrying capacity" has not gone unnoticed by the emergent global "scientific dictatorship" of the United Nations. In a December 9, 2003 *BBC News* article, the globalist organization expressed more of the traditional eschatological concerns. Citing a report compiled by the population division of its Department of Economic and Social Affairs, the UN predicted: "a rise from the current 6.3 billion people to around 9 billion in 2300" (*BBC News*, 2003). Frightened? Wait! The prognostications grew bleaker: "One startling projection based on present fertility levels is for 134 trillion inhabitants—although the UN concedes this is an impossible outcome" (*BBC News*, 2003).

Now, a serious question arises. By its own admission, the UN's own forecasts are impossible. Given the impossibility of these silly claims, why are they still being entertained by an international organization and promulgated by the mass media? The UN explained: "The 134 trillion figure is used merely as a demonstration that present fertility levels are unsustainable" (*BBC News*, 2003). A demonstration indeed! More succinctly, it was the UN's own personal variation of Peccei's "shock treatment." Yet, to what ends? The BBC report stated: "The UN says its forecasts help agencies and governments assess the policy implications from population change" (*BBC News*, 2003). Ah! The formulation of policy according to the UN's designs is the ultimate objective. This is the true motive for the international organization's promotion of a chimerical "population crisis."

Just what sort of policies would the UN have in mind? In her book *The War Against Population*, Professor Jacqueline Kasun provides a fragmentary glimpse of UN population control as it was enacted in other nations. Kasun begins with a collection of appalling accounts from China:

> Christopher Wren reported in the *New York Times* that thousands of Chinese women were being "rounded up and forced to have abortions." He described women "locked in detention cells or hauled before mass rallies and harangued into consenting to abortions." He told of "vigilantes [who] abducted pregnant women on the streets and hauled them off, sometimes handcuffed or trussed, to abortion clinics," and of "aborted babies which were...crying when they were born." Michele Vink wrote in the *Wall Street Journal* of women who were "handcuffed, tied with ropes or placed in pig's baskets" for their forced trips to the abortion clinics. According to Steven Mosher, the People's Republic Press was openly speaking of the "butchering, drowning, and leaving to die of female infants and the maltreating of women who have given birth to girls" (Kasun, pp. 90–91, 1988).

Yet, China was not alone in its crusade to cull "surplus population." Its campaign of terror against its own people was financed by the global "scientific dictatorship" of the UN. In a *Reader's Digest* article entitled "A Mother's Ordeal," Steven Mosher revealed that American tax dollars constituted:

> ...about 25 percent of the annual budget for the United Nations Fund for Population Activities. Monies from the UNFPA's budget (which ran $136 million in 1985) have aided China's population control program (Mosher, "A Mother's Ordeal," p. 55, 1987).

According to Kasun, the U.S. Agency for International Development (AID):

> ...was a major contributor to the International Planned Parenthood Federation and the UN Fund for Population Activities, both of which supplied funds to the Chinese program. China and the United States also exchanged researchers to study population policy (Kasun, p. 90, 1988).

In fact, one UNFPA official commended China:

> "The government has shown its full commitment to a family planning program that has been internationally acknowledged as one of the most successful efforts in the world today" (qutd. in Mosher, "Chinese Officials Invade Family Life," p. 5, 1987).

Of course, once faced with exposure, the various machinations of the technocratic elite responded in traditional obscurantist fashion. Contending that no direct financing of China's population control program could be established, AID refused to accept responsibility for its role in the atrocities (Kasun, p. 90,

1988). Still, the damage was done and American support for the UNFPA was terminated. In the Spring 1988 edition of *Foreign Affairs*, Council on Foreign Relations member Richard N. Gardener lamented over the cessation of United States support for the UNFPA:

> "A major challenge to the next president will be to restore U.S. support for the UN Fund for Population Activities, which we have cut off over charges that China's population program uses coercive abortion, something both China and UNFPA deny (Gardner, 1988)."

It comes as little surprise that the UN continues to promote policies similar to those of China. Returning to the December 9, 2003 *BBC News* article, the recent UN report on population arrived at the following conclusion:

> The report suggests that if fertility levels stabilise at around two children for every woman the population increase will be more manageable, reaching just over nine billion people in three centuries' time (*BBC News*, 2003).

Does this sound reminiscent of China's one-child policy? It is slightly more permissive, allowing for one more child in the household. Perhaps the UN is settling for the next best thing. Whatever the case may be, the UN continues to enact its mandates as an emergent global "scientific dictatorship."

The population control agenda of the technocratic elite is deadly serious, a cold fact made evident by the genocidal programs it has attempted to implement. Yet, there are those who claim that such brutal and authoritarian measures are necessary because they are directly proportionate to the gravity of the alleged "crisis." Is this the case? Is "surplus population" exceeding earth's so-called "carrying capacity?" Must humanity resort to cruel and immoral methods in order to remedy this purported emergency? To answer this question, one need only examine the available evidence.

Malthusians insists that China and India exhibit extreme population densities. It is within these two countries that many of the most authoritarian population control measures have been implemented. However, in actuality, these two nations have population densities that more closely parallel the United Kingdom and Pennsylvania (Kasun, p. 50, 1988). With this revelation in mind, reflect on the atrocities perpetrated in China. How many more innocent people must suffer and die for an insane Malthusian agenda?

In a 1996 edition of the *Encyclopedia Americana*, some interesting computations reveal a startling fact. The world's population, which totaled 6 billion at the time, could be comfortably relocated to Texas with a resulting population density that was half that of Paris (*Encyclopedia Americana*, p. 430, 1996). This fact demolishes the eschatological notion that unabated population growth would leave little room for future generations to stand.

Regarding the question of "carrying capacity," the authors of *The Resourceful Earth* wrote:

> Environmental, resource, and population stresses are diminishing, and with the passage of time will have less influence than now upon the quality of human life on our planet. These stresses have in the past always caused many people to suffer from lack of food, shelter, health, and jobs, but the trend is toward less rather than more of such suffering. Especially important and noteworthy is the dramatic trend toward longer and healthier life throughout all the world. Because of increasing throughout the decades and centuries and millennia to such an extent that the term "carrying capacity" has by now no useful meaning (Simon & Kahn, pp. 34–35, 1984).

As for the problem of scarcity, Francis Moore Lappe of the Institute for Food and Development Policy commented:

> "If the cause of hunger is neither scarcity of food, nor scarcity of land, we've come to see that it's a scarcity of democracy. That may sound rather contrived, because in the West we tend to think of democracy as a political concept and not as an economic concept. But democracy is really a principle of accountability; in other words, those making the decisions must be accountable to those who are affected by them. Once we understand hunger as a scarcity of democracy, what we are saying is that from the village level to the level of international commerce, fewer and fewer people are making decisions, and more and more anti-democratic structures are being entrenched. This is the cause of hunger" (qutd. in Keith, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, p. 91, 1994).

As the technocratic elite tightens their grip on humanity, fewer people will make the decisions and structures that are more anti-democratic will be established. Hunger and scarcity shall increase not according to population density, but according to design. More and more people shall become biologically dependent upon Technocracy-sponsored welfare programs. Fettered to such programs,

individuals will be less likely to resist tyranny. Herein is the ultimate motive for the perpetuation of the overpopulation hoax. Thomas Ferguson, the Latin American case officer for the OPA, succinctly summarized the motive when he said: "If you want to control a country, you have to keep the population down" (qutd. in Cooper, p. 170, 1991). The World Controllers are not concerned with "carrying capacity." They are concerned with the capacity of their control.

Eugenics

Integral to Aldous' *Brave New World* is the practice of eugenics, which is closely aligned with Darwinism. Eugenics finds its origins with Darwin's cousin, Sir Francis Galton. Galton first introduced the concept of eugenics in *Hereditary Genius*, a racist polemic advocating a system of selective breeding for the purposes of providing "more suitable races or strains of blood a better chance of prevailing over the less suitable" (Galton, p. 24, 1869). In truth, Galton was not the originator of this concept. Sordid traditions of selective breeding and inbreeding had long been practiced by the ruling class to maintain the "genetic purity" of their future stock. Galton merely assigned this tradition the appellation of "eugenics" (derived from the Greek word for "well-born") and popularized it as a legitimate science.

In fact, this very same tradition was practiced by Darwin himself. In hopes of maintaining the "genetic superiority" of his bloodline, Darwin married the youngest granddaughter of his maternal father (Taylor, p. 126, 1999). Researcher Ian Taylor reveals the results of this inbreeding project:

> "Darwin's idea of inbreeding to produce superior stock can be seen to be a complete disaster in the case of his own ten children. Of the ten, one girl, Mary, died shortly after birth; another girl, Anne, died at the age of ten years; his eldest daughter, Henrietta, had a serious and prolonged breakdown at fifteen in 1859. Three of his six sons suffered such frequent illness that Darwin regarded them as semi-invalids while his last son, Charles Jr., was born mentally retarded and died in 1858, nineteen months after birth (Taylor, p.127, 1999).

Yet, in spite of eugenics' historical failure, the concept was vigorously promulgated within the scientific community. In 1901, the statistics department of London's University College became the headquarters for the Eugenics Education Society (Taylor, p. 405, 1999). Motivated by Galton's vision of a future utopia

ruled by a genetically engineered elite, the Eugenics Society would grow into a successful political movement (Taylor, p. 405, 1999). Aldous Huxley's eugenically regimented "scientific dictatorship" presented in *Brave New World* was drawing closer to realization. Given his role in the tangible approximation of Aldous' *roman a' clef*, it is appropriate that one of the many accolades the scientific community bestowed upon Galton was the Huxley medal (Taylor, p. 405, 1999).

The eugenics movement has always been aligned with both the population control and radical environmentalist movements. Researchers Tarpley and Chaitkin elaborate on the intimate relationship between the three:

> The population control or zero population growth movement, which grew rapidly in the late 1960s thanks to free media exposure and foundation grants for a stream of pseudoscientific propaganda about the alleged "population bomb" and the limits to growth," was a continuation of the old prewar, protofascist eugenics movement, which had been forced to go into temporary eclipse when the world recoiled in horror at the atrocities committed by the Nazis in the name of eugenics. By mid-1960s, the same old crackpot eugenicists had resurrected themselves as the population-control and environmentalist movement. Planned Parenthood was a perfect example of the transmogrification. Now, instead of demanding the sterilization of the inferior races, the newly packaged eugenicists talked about the population bomb, giving the poor "equal access" to birth control, and "freedom of choice" (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 203, 1992).

Indeed, Planned Parenthood successfully carried the banner of eugenics into the post-WWII era. It also carried the banner of Malthusianism, presenting abortion as a method by which the creation of surplus population could be avoided. For instance, Paul Ehrlich's views on abortion synchronized comfortably with those espoused by Planned Parenthood. In *The Population Bomb*, Ehrlich wrote:

> Biologists must promote understanding of the facts of reproductive biology which relate to matters of abortion and contraception. They must do more than simply reiterate the facts of population dynamics. They must point out the biological absurdity of equating a zygote (the cell created by joining of sperm and egg) or fetus (unborn child) with a human being. As Professor Garrett Hardin of the University of California pointed out, that is like confusing a set of blueprints with a building. People are people because of the interaction of genetic information (stored in a chemical language) with an environment. Clearly, the most "humanizing" element of that environment is the cultural element, to which the child is not exposed until after birth. When conception is prevented or fetus destroyed, the *potential* for another human being is lost, but that is all. That potential is lost *regardless* of the reason that conception does not occur—there is no biological difference if the egg is not fertilized because of timing or because of mechanical or other interference (Ehrlich, pp. 138–139, 1968).

Notice the inherent collectivism of Ehrlich's statement. He asserts that the individual only finds meaning as part of the collective, which he euphemistically dubs "culture." Since unborn babies have not been exposed to cultural interchange yet, they do not qualify as human beings. In short, the individual is subverted while the collective is enshrined as the ultimate arbiter of life and death. Moreover, notice the intrinsic irrationalism of Ehrlich's position. He declares that a zygote cannot be "humanized" without the presence of the "cultural element." In other words, to be human, a person must be exposed to other people. This is a flatly bogus contention indeed. Just because a person is a recluse or is somehow estranged from the dominant culture does not mean that he/she is any less human. However, these are some of the polemics recapitulated by Planned Parenthood and its allied eugenical organizations.

Planned Parenthood was founded by Margaret Sanger, a virulently racist woman who touted the slogan: "Birth Control: to create a race of thoroughbreds." Her manifesto, entitled *The Pivot of Civilization*, thoroughly delineates the mission of Planned Parenthood and its allied organizations in the eugenics movement. In this treatise, which featured an introduction written by Freemason and Fabian socialist H.G. Wells, Sanger reveals the true motives underpinning the promotion of birth control:

> Birth Control, which has been criticized as negative and destructive, is really the greatest and most truly eugenic method, and its adoption as part of the program of Eugenics would immediately give a concrete and realistic power to that science...as the most constructive and necessary of the means to racial health (Sanger, *The Pivot of Civilization*, p. 189, 1922).

Sanger believed that society's tolerance of "morons," "human weeds," and the "feeble-minded' was encouraging dysgenics. To remedy this purported genetic threat, Sanger unabashedly promoted the implementation of authoritarian measures:

> The emergency problem of segregation and sterilization must be faced immediately. Every feeble-minded girl or woman of the hereditary type, especially of the moron class, should be segregated during the reproductive period....we prefer the policy of immediate sterilization, of making sure that parenthood is absolutely prohibited to the feeble-minded (Sanger, *The Pivot of Civilization*, pp. 101–102, 1922).

Understand, these are the words of a so-called "proponent of reproductive rights." Moreover, Sanger desired to see the establishment of a gulag system within America for the internment of the "feeble-minded." In an issue of *Birth Control Review*, she wrote:

> To apply a stern and rigid policy of sterilization and segregation to that grade of population whose progeny is already tainted...to apportion farm lands and homesteads for these segregated persons where they would be taught to work under competent instructors for the period of their entire lives...(Sanger, "Plan of Peace," *Birth Control Review*, pp. 107–8, 1932).

Although Sanger's gulag system was not formally enacted in the United States, her vision saw horrible fulfillment in Nazi Germany. It comes as little surprise that Planned Parenthood's board of directors included Nazi supporters such as Dr. Lothrop Stoddard, author of a racist tract entitled *The Rising Tide of Color Against White Supremacy*. In fact, *Birth Control Review* acted as a conduit for the dissemination of Nazi propaganda in America. In April of 1933, Dr. Ernst Rudin, Hitler's director of genetic sterilization and a founder of the Nazi Society for Racial Hygiene, published an article in *Birth Control Review*. Entitled "Eugenic Sterilization: An Urgent Need," the article presented the following appeal:

> The danger to the community of the unsegregated feeble-minded woman is more evident. Most dangerous are the middle and high grades living at large who, despite the fact that their defect is not easily recognizable, should nevertheless be prevented from procreation.... In my view we should act without delay (Rudin, "Eugenic Sterilization: An Urgent Need," Birth Control Review, pp. 102–4, 1933).

Of course, in Rudin's native country, the "feeble-minded" did not remain "unsegregrated" for very long. The same year that Sanger's publication printed Rudin's article, Ernst collaborated with Heinrich Himmler on Germany's 1933 sterilization law. This genocidal edict stipulated the sterilization of all Jews and

"colored" German children. Eventually, the "undesirables" were collected, segregated, and systematically murdered. The final result of the Nazi eugenics program was the Holocaust, which claimed six million lives.

Yet, how many people would have been segregated for orderly disposal according to Sanger's vision? Upon examination of army statistics, Sanger concluded that:

> ...nearly half—47.3 per cent—of the population had the mentality of twelve-year-old children or less—in other words that they are morons" (Sanger, *The Pivot of Civilization*, p. 263, 1922).

Sanger expressed dismal hopes for a vast segment of the population, declaring that: "only 13,500,000 will ever show superior intelligence" (Sanger, *The Pivot of Civilization*, p. 264, 1922). Thus, only a meager 13.5% of the population would be permitted to procreate. The rest would be segregated for orderly disposal. Evidently, Sanger's holocaust would have even dwarfed Hitler's Final Solution.

In typical Darwinian fashion, Sanger showed little mercy towards the weak. In fact, Margaret expressed a distinct aversion towards the poor. Chapter Five of her book is entitled "The Cruelty of Charity." Reiterating Malthus' proposal to "disclaim the right of the poor to support," she wrote:

> Organized charity itself is....the surest sign that our civilization has bred, is breeding and is perpetuating constantly increasing numbers of defectives, delinquents and dependents (Sanger, *The Pivot of Civilization*, p. 108, 1922).

Sanger particularly loathed:

> ...a special type of philanthropy or benevolence,....which strikes me as being more insidiously injurious than any other.... to supply gratis medical and nursing facilities to slum mothers (Sanger, *The Pivot of Civilization*, p. 114, 1922).

According to Margaret, such an investment of time, effort, resources, and love represented the height of futility:

> .... we are paying for and even submitting to the dictates of an ever increasing, unceasingly spawning class of human beings who never should have been born at all.... (Sanger, *The Pivot of Civilization*, p. 187, 1922).

Planned Parenthood retains an active role in the Technocracy's project of eugenical regimentation today. Despite revelations of Nazi atrocities constituted a public relations disaster for the organization, Planned Parenthood survived and continues to tangibly enact Sanger's vision. In fact, so-called "conservative, pro-life, pro-family, Christian" President George Bush Sr. pledged his whole-hearted support to the group. Researchers Tarpley and Chaitkin explain:

> Although Planned Parenthood was forced, during the fascist era and immediately thereafter, to tone down Sanger's racist rhetoric from "race betterment" to "family planning" for the benefit of the poor and racial minorities, the organization's basic goal of curbing the population growth rate among "undesirables" never really changed. Bush publicly asserted that he agreed "1,000 percent" with Planned Parenthood (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 195, 1992).

George Bush Sr.'s association with Planned Parenthood and the eugenics movement in general has been a long one. His ostensible pro-life platform was merely a politically expedient maneuver designed to draw the support of Christian voters. In addition to giving an audience to Malthusian pseudo-scientist Paul Ehrlich, Bush's Republican Task Force on Earth Resources and Population also provided a public forum for race scientist William Shockley. During the 60s, Shockley had generated a substantial amount of controversy by promoting his already refuted thesis that black people were intellectually and cognitively inferior to white people (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 200, 1992).

During same year that Bush and his GOP task force supplied him with a congressional platform, Shockley wrote:

> "Our nobly intended welfare programs may be encouraging dysgenics—retrogressive evolution through disproportionate reproduction of the genetically disadvantaged...We fear that 'fatuous beliefs' in the power of welfare money, unaided by eugenic foresight, may contribute to a decline of human quality for all segments of society" (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 200, 1992).

To counter this tide of so-called "retrogressive evolution," Shockley proposed:

> ...a program of mass sterilization of the unfit and mentally defective, which he called his "Bonus Sterilization Plan." Money bonuses for allowing oneself to be sterilized would be paid to any person not paying income tax who had a genetic deficiency or chronic disease, such as diabetes or epilepsy, or who could be shown to be a drug addict. "If [the government paid] a bonus rate of $1,000 for each point below 100 IQ, $30,000 put in trust for some 70 IQ moron of 20-child potential, it might return $250,000 to taxpayers in reduced cost of mental retardation care," Shockley said (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 200, 1992).

Shockley particularly singled out African-Americans for eugenical regimentation. According to the race scientist, the reproduction rate of black people was creating a potential genetic disaster:

> "If those blacks with the least amount of Caucasian genes are in fact the most prolific and least intelligent, then genetic enslavement will be the destiny of their next generation," he [Shockley] wrote (Tarpley and Chaitkin, p. 200, 1992).

Naturally, such racist rhetoric prompted more than a few to raise suspicions of Shockley harboring Nazi sentiments. In 1967, the race scientist made a damning response to these charges: "The lesson to be drawn from Nazi history is the value of free speech, not that eugenics is intolerable" (Tarpley & Chaitkin, p. 200, 1992). That men of power, such as George Bush Sr., would give a race scientist like Shockley credence speaks to the degree of influence the eugenics movement still wields. The World Controllers have not abandoned their plans to breed a race of "human thoroughbreds." According to their occult Darwinian doctrine, eugenics is one of alchemical methods by which humanity can achieve apotheosis. With that goal in sight, the "scientific dictatorship" continues its projects in genetic totalitarianism.

However, the agenda of eugenical regimentation required an international machination by which it could be promulgated globally. That international machination was the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO). Julian Huxley, brother of Aldous, was the first director general of UNESCO and penned the organization's manifesto in 1947. Entitled *UNESCO: Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*, this document presents the following mission statement:

> Thus even though it is quite true that any *radical eugenic policy* [Emphasis—ADDED] will be for many years politically and psychologically impossible, it will be important for Unesco to see that the eugenic problem is examined with the greatest care, and that the public mind is informed of the issues at stake so that much that now is unthinkable may at least become thinkable (J. Huxley, *UNESCO: Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*, p. 21).

As the unthinkable becomes thinkable, the fictional becomes factual and *Brave New World* becomes a reality. Aldous Huxley's "scientific dictatorship" may not be confined to the pages of classic literature for much longer.

2001: Welcoming the Era of World Controllers

In *Brave New World Revisited*, Aldous Huxley prognosticated: "...the twenty-first century...will be the era of World Controllers..." (Huxley, p. 25, 1958). That era has begun. Recall the dark monolith of Arthur C. Clarke's *2001* and its occult significance. "Coincidently," this esoteric icon reappeared before the public eye in the actual year 2001. Michael Hoffman recounts the moment of this reappearance:

> In keeping with the script, in the first dark hours of New Year's 2001, a "mystery monolith appeared on a grassy knoll in Magnuson Park in Seattle, Washington." The image of this monolith was that of an almost exact replica of the one featured in *2001: A Space Odyssey*. Neither the media nor the police would say how the monolith got on the "grassy knoll" or who was responsible. The 2001 monolith stood for a few days while the Seattle parks department debated its fate. Then it disappeared (Hoffman, p. 14, 2001).

Recall that the monolith represents "an alert that man is on to the next stage of his 'glorious evolution'" (Hoffman, pp. 11–12, 2001). That same year, the WTC terrorist attacks took place. Since then, America has seen a radical period of transformation. The chronically recapitulated theme of exchanging freedom for security is one of the most prevalent symptoms of this transformational period. However, the American public may have been psychologically prepared to barter liberties for securities well in advance of September 11. For instance, intimations of psychological conditioning emerge in the 1997 film *Starship Troopers*. Based on the sci-fi novel by Robert Heinlein, *Starship Troopers* is one more self-fulfilling prophecy promulgated through popular culture. It heralds the erection of a national security state, the very existence of which is dependent

upon the existence of an enemy from "beyond." Literary critic and author Geoffrey Whitehall elaborates:

> Against, yet within, its clichéd ontological galaxy, *Starship Troopers* mobilizes the beyond to critique this dominant us/them narrative. It seeks to reveal how identity/difference, a relation of fear, founds a political galaxy...fear is the order word of a security discourse. Historically, a discourse of fear bridged what it meant to be human in the world under Christendom (seeking salvation) and the emergence of modernity (seeking security) as the dominant trope of political life in the sovereign state. The church relied on a discourse of fear to "establish its authority, discipline its followers and ward off its enemies," in effect creating a Christian world politics. Under modern world politics, similarly, the sovereign state relies on the *creation of an external threat to author its foreign policy* [emphasis—ADDED] and establish the lofty category of citizenship as the only form of modern human qualification (Weldes, p. 182, 2003).

It is very interesting that, the very same year of *Starship Troopers'* release, former national security advisor Zbigniew Brzezinski published *The Grand Chessboard*. In this overtly imperialistic tract, Brzezinski wrote:

> Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multi-cultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a *truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat* [emphasis—ADDED] (Brzezinski, pg. 211, 1997).

A "truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat" did appear. His name was Osama bin Laden. Is this a mere coincidence or is it more sci-fi predictive programming? *Starship Troopers* was premised upon the same thesis that would underpin American foreign policy three years later...consensus facilitated by an external threat. That both a textbook in geopolitics and a pop culture film presented a common catalyst for socio-political change is highly suspicious to say the least. One thing is certain...a meme had been implanted and, three years later, would become painfully evident in the public's acceptance of the draconian Patriot Act.

By 2001, the time had come for the elite to begin the next phase of the evolutionary script for humanity's alchemical transformation. Under the pretext of "national security," the hidden "World Controllers" have accelerated America's

assimilation into a global "scientific dictatorship." The outward manifestations of this assimilation are everywhere.

In an article for *USA Today*, Alexandra Robbins examines President George W. Bush, "a loyal and particularly active member of Skull and Bones" (Robbins, p. 1, 2002). Skull and Bones is a "mysterious, historically misogynist Yale-based secret society" for the elite (Robbins, p.1, 2002). Out of loyalty to its ranks, Bush has appointed fellow society members to high-level positions (Robbins, p. 2, 2002). Senior associate counsel on national security and General counsel of the Office on Homeland Security Edward McNally is one such Bonesman appointee (Robbins, p.2, 2002). Assistant Attorney General Robert McCallum is another (Robbins, p.1, 2002).

A direct corollary of this discriminative staffing policy has been the virtual transformation of the United States government. Robbins elaborates:

> He's [Bush—ADDED] practically turning the government into a secret society—an old-boy, throwback establishment that even holds its secret spy-court proceedings in an elaborately locked, windowless room that sounds similar to the Bones' elaborately locked, practically windowless "tomb," or campus clubhouse (Robbins, p. 1, 2002).

Given the strategically sensitive placement of Bush Junior's associated Bonesman, the question arises: How have these forces above altered the world below? Robbins notices a downward trickling of obscurantism from the highest levels of government to the lowest streets of the commoner:

> Last month, Bush-appointed Assistant Attorney General Robert McCallum, a member of Bush's 1968 Skull and Bones class, filed pleadings in U.S. District Court seeking to extend executive privilege to any government official in pardon cases; the move makes information on presidential pardons more secret than it has ever been.
> After 9/11, without initially telling Congress, Bush assembled a shadow government assigned to secret bunkers somewhere on the East Coast. He also tried to cut off some of the members of Congress from classified information about the anti-terrorist campaign.
> The USA Patriot Act Bush eagerly signed lets the FBI—with the permission from a secret Washington "spy court"—view some customer records; store owners cannot reveal the review.

> In October 2001, Attorney General John Ashcroft released a memo encouraging federal agencies to withhold as much information as possible from the public.
> A month later, just before documents from the Reagan-Bush administration were to be released, Bush signed an executive order severely hindering public access to former presidents' records.
> Bush also signed legislation that jails or fines journalists who publish sensitive leaks, essentially reviving the Official Secrecy Act that President Clinton vetoed (Robbins, p. 1, 2002).

This radical transformation of society is the result of authoritarian hierarchalization. Daniel Pouzzner explains:

> When a superior determines to encourage, discourage, demand, or forbid among his subordinates a mode of action, thought, or awareness, those modes will tend to be encouraged or discouraged among everyone below him in the hierarchy. If that superior is a nuclear establishment leader, then these modes will tend to be encouraged or discouraged throughout most of society. In this case, only those not within the conventional hierarchy of civilized society escape the brunt of the behavioral tyranny (pg. 17).

As modes of thought and behavior are selectively promulgated or deterred, the masses begin to tangibly enact the vision of those in power. In other words, society is re-sculpted according to the designs of the ruling class. Pouzzner further explains this social engineering stratagem:

> Authoritarian hierarchicalization is a memetic amplifier for people in higher echelons, and an attenuator for those in lower echelons. The memetic gain factor is not intrinsically correlated with the actual memetic aptitude of each individual; whatever characteristics favor ascension to higher echelons are the characteristics common to those positioned for high memetic gain factors. The characteristics are arbitrarily dictated by those who are already in the upper echelons of the hierarchy, and once those who exhibit them have ascended, the characteristics are themselves efficiently spread through society (pg. 17–18).

Subtly and gradually, the paradigms of the elite trickle down to the citizenry below. Once disseminated, these paradigms are subsumed by the individual on an unconscious level. Eventually, they are woven into the fabric of daily life and become commonplace. This is one of the chief objectives of the elite: the expansion of the microcosmic into the macrocosmic. They desire to outwardly approx-

imate their hidden world of esoteric occultism within the broader context of human civilization. Society becomes a tangible representation of the mantra: "As above, so below." The ruling class, which resides above the middle-class lives of work and toil, re-sculpt the world below. This is the actual end of the elite's evolutionary process...the reshaping of the world above to reflect the world below. Recall Wilmshurst's statement:

> Man who has sprung from earth and developed through the lower kingdoms of nature to his present rational state, has yet to complete his *evolution* [Emphasis added] by becoming a god-like being and unifying his consciousness with the Omniscient—to promote which is and always has been the sole aim and purpose of all Initiation (Wilmshurst, p. 94, 1980).

As their thoughts become our thoughts, our thoughts become the thoughts of their Master. Man's consciousness will be unified with the minds of the technocratic elite and, by extension, the "Omniscient" (i.e., Lucifer). This is the next "evolutionary step" heralded by the re-appearance of the monolith.

From Autonomous to Automaton: The Unification of Mass Consciousness

The completion of the elite's evolutionary script for humanity stipulates the unification of mass consciousness. Once all human minds are unified within a psychocognitive hive, they can then be unified with the "Omniscient." This is one of the duties appointed to UNESCO. In his article "A Philosophy for UNESCO," Julian Huxley firmly established the centrality of Darwinism to the organization's mission:

> From an evolutionary point of view, the destiny of man may be summed up very simply: it is to realize the maximum progress in the minimum time. This why the philosophy of UNESCO must have an evolutionary background and why the concept of progress cannot but occupy a central position in that philosophy (J. Huxley, "A Philosophy for UNESCO," p. 23, 1976).

Concerning the unification of mass consciousness into a hive mind, Julian Huxley wrote:

> The unifying of traditions into a single common pool experience, awareness, and purpose is the necessary prerequisite for further major progress in human evolution. Accordingly, although political unification in some sort of world government will be required for the definitive attainment of this stage, *unification in the things of the mind* [emphasis—ADDED] is not only necessary also but it can pave the way for other types of unification (J. Huxley, "A Philosophy for UNESCO," p. 30, 1976).

One method by which UNESCO has attempted to achieve this goal is through indoctrination within learning institutions. In a 1949 UNESCO article entitled "In the classroom with children under thirteen years of age," the necessity for the inculcation of youthful minds was articulated with blunt candor:

> As long as the child breathes the poisoned air of nationalism, education in world mindedness can produce only rather precarious results. As we have pointed out, it is frequently the family which infects the child with extreme nationalism. The school should therefore use the means described earlier to combat family attitudes (qutd. in Taylor, p. 425, 1999).

This mission statement was merely a reiteration of the mandates presented by earlier crusaders in the elite's effort to subvert education. Fabian socialist Bertrand Russell candidly admitted that such a campaign was integral to the establishment of a "scientific dictatorship", stating:

> "I think the subject that will be of most importance politically is mass psychology...It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody [children] of anything, if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment. This subject will make great strides when it is taken up by scientists under a *scientific dictatorship* [emphasis—ADDED] (Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society*, pp. 29–30, 1953).

In an unpublished memo written in 1936, Fabian socialist and Freemason H.G. Wells stated:

> "The Universities and the associated intellectual organizations throughout the world should function as a police of the mind" (qutd. in Keith, *World Control, Mind Control*, p. 307, 1997).

The elite's campaign to transform American schools into an effective "police of the mind" was already underway. Through secular humanism's vigorous promulgation of Darwinism and its correlative occult doctrines in academia, the "scientific dictatorship" has been gradually subverting independent reasoning and

amalgamating individual consciousness into a collective psychocognitive hive. Researcher Ian Taylor presents a brief history of this campaign:

> In the United States the humanist element can be traced back as far as Horace Mann, who proposed that removal of the Bible from the schools would greatly increase genuine educational progress. Throughout the nineteenth century, the Bible had been used, especially in elementary classes, as a universally available book from which to teach good English and, at the same time, to impart a code of moral behavior.
>
> John Dewey (1859–1952) picked up Mann's banner and almost singlehandedly reformed the American school system to conform to humanist ideals; the Bible was banished and so, eventually, was school prayer. The present-day, somewhat questionable standards of the American educational system are thus seen by some to be directly attributable to Dewey. Dewey's humanist credentials were established by signing the first Humanist Manifesto in 1933, by contributing regularly to such left-wing periodicals as *New Republic*, and in receiving socialist honors for aiding Trotsky at his Moscow trial, in 1936–37, Dewey was responsible for introducing Darwin's theory into the American school system.
>
> The steadily increasing humanist influence on education eventually came into conflict with the Christian element at the famous Scopes "monkey" trial in 1926...The Christian cause was championed by William Jennings Bryan, who placed his faith in the common people and resented the attempt of a few thousand humanists "to establish an oligarchy over forty million American Christians" and dictate what should be taught in the schools. Bryan referred to it as a "scientific soviet."
>
> Today, the tables are completely turned, and the evolutionary interpretation of natural science is taught in schools and universities to the exclusion of any other interpretation. This has been brought about by the dedicated efforts of liberal educators following in Dewey's footsteps and the virtual absence of any opposition from the church (Taylor, pp. 425–426, 1997).

In addition to constructing an academic "police of the mind," the ruling class have also attempted to unify mass consciousness through the media. The TV's application as a weapon of psychocognitive warfare is historically documented. In her book *The Perfect Machine: TV and the Nuclear Age*, Joyce Nelson offers the following case study:

> In November 1969, a researcher named Herbert Krugman, who later became manager of public-opinion research at General Electric headquarters in Connecticut, decided to try to discover what goes on physiologically in the brain of a person watching TV. He elicited the co-operation of a twenty-two-year-old secretary and taped a single electrode to the back of her head. The wire from this electrode connected to a Grass Model 7 Polygraph, which in turn interfaced with a Honeywell 7600 computer and a CAT 400B computer.
>
> Flicking on the TV, Krugman began monitoring the brain-waves of the subject What he found through repeated trials was that within about thirty seconds, the brain-waves switched from predominantly beta waves, indicating alert and conscious attention, to predominantly alpha waves, indicating an unfocused, receptive lack of attention: the state of aimless fantasy and daydreaming below the threshold of consciousness. When Krugman's subject turned to reading through a magazine, beta waves reappeared, indicating that conscious and alert attentiveness had replaced the daydreaming state.
>
> What surprised Krugman, who had set out to test some McLuhanesque hypotheses about the nature of TV-viewing, was how rapidly the alpha-state emerged. Further research revealed that the brain's left hemisphere, which processes information logically and analytically, tunes out while the person is watching TV. This tuning-out allows the right hemisphere of the brain, which processes information emotionally and noncritically, to function unimpeded. "It appears," wrote Krugman in a report of his findings, "that the mode of response to television is more or less constant and very different from the response to print. That is, the basic electrical response of the brain is clearly to the medium and not to content difference.... [Television is] a communication medium that effortlessly transmits huge quantities of information not thought about at the time of exposure."
>
> Soon, dozens of agencies were engaged in their own research into the television-brain phenomenon and its implications. The findings led to a complete overhaul in the theories, techniques, and practices that had structured the advertising industry and, to an extent, the entire television industry. The key phrase in Krugman's findings was that TV transmits "information not thought about at the time of exposure" (Nelson, pp. 69–70, 1987).

Because the human brain does not engage active critical analysis during viewing, the TV can redefine the percipient's notions of reality. Through visceral imagery, the media creates a surrogate reality where what is presented on the screen is typically disproportionate with genuine reality. What TV presents as reality for one becomes reality for all. Herein is a somewhat effective means by which the ruling class have already unified mass consciousness. Apart from those who profitably eschew electronic media, a vast majority of the world are subconsciously fettered by a glowing screen in the living room. Nelson continues:

> As Herbert Krugman noted in the research that transformed the industry, we do not consciously or rationally attend to the material resonating with our unconscious depths at the time of transmission. Later, however, when we encounter a store display, or a real-life situation like one in an ad, or a name on a ballot that conjures up our television experience of the candidate, a

> wealth of associations is triggered. Schwartz explains: "The function of a display in the store is to recall the consumer's experience of the product in the commercial.... You don't ask for a product: The product asks for you! That is, a person's recall of a commercial is evoked by the product itself, visible on a shelf or island display, interacting with the stored data in his brain." Just as in Julian Jaynes's ancient cultures, where the internally heard speech of the gods was prompted by props like the corpse of a chieftain or a statue, so, too, our internalized media echoes are triggered by products, props, or situations in the environment.
>
> As real-life experience is increasingly replaced by the mediated "experience" of television-viewing, it becomes easy for politicians and market-researchers of all sorts to rely on a base of mediated mass experience that can be evoked by appropriate triggers. The TV "world" becomes a self-fulfilling prophecy: the mass mind takes shape, its participants acting according to media-derived impulses and believing them to be their own personal volition arising out of their own desires and needs. In such a situation, whoever controls the screen controls the future, the past, and the present (Nelson, p. 82, 1987).

Thus, who controls the media also controls vast quantities of percipients. Little do they know that they are being directly exposed to a subtle form of brainwashing. By presenting a selection of Establishment-sanctioned products and programs, viewers develop illusory notions of liberty and self-determinism. After all, are not the people free if they can choose between Pepsi and Coke? Meanwhile, through the alchemical sorcery of electronic media, individual consciousness is immersed within a "mass mind." TV and electronic media have become instrumental in the fulfillment of the elite's evolutionary script for humanity. It is integral to the Masonic vision of a unified consciousness, which is the intended culmination of their occult Darwinian doctrine.

It comes as little surprise that UNESCO, the philosophy of which is "evolutionary in background," would attempt to achieve total control of the media. Ian Taylor documents this attempt:

> In 1980 the general conference of UNESCO Belgrade adopted a resolution to include the principles of a New World Information and Communication Order. Since that time there has been a coercive attempt to bring the free-world's television and radio news media under a single beneficent banner, purportedly with the objective of maintaining freedom of the press and information. However, the United States government perceived the real motives to be quite the reverse when it was suggested that journalists be licensed "for their protection," and withdrew its membership from UNESCO in December 1983 (Taylor, p. 127, 1999).

Subtle and pervasive though they may be, these relatively conventional means of unifying mass consciousness cannot promise the complete amalgamation of human minds. Historically, there has always been a remnant of independent thinkers who have resisted such psychocognitive tyranny. However, the elite's apparatus for achieving the total subjugation of the human mind is being swiftly refined and enhanced. In a speech before the Royal Institute of International Affairs in 1936, H.G. Wells presented the concept of a "World Encyclopaedia":

> "At first the realization of the ineffectiveness of our best thought and knowledge struck only a few people, like Mr. Maynard Keynes, for example...*It is science and not men of science that we want to enlighten and animate our politics and rule the world* [emphasis—ADDED, ed. note: Wells basically reiterating the doctrine of scientism]...I want to suggest that something, a new social organization, a new institution—which for a time I shall call World Encyclopaedia...This World Encyclopaedia would be the mental background of every intelligent man in the world...Such an Encyclopaedia would play the role of an undogmatic Bible to World culture. It would do just what our scattered and disoriented intellectual organizations of today fall short of doing. It would hold the world together mentally...It would compel men to come to terms with one another...It is a super university I am thinking of, a *World Brain* [emphasis—ADDED]; no less...Ultimately, if our dream is realized, it must exert a very great influence upon everyone who controls administration, makes wars, directs mass behavior, feeds, moves, starves and kills populations...You see how such an Encyclopaedia organization could spread like a nervous network, a system of mental control about the globe, knitting all the intellectual workers of the world through a common interest and cooperating unity and a growing sense of their own dignity, informing without pressure or propaganda, directing without tyranny" (qutd. in Keith, *Mind Control, World Control*, pp. 306–307, 1997).

With the advent of computerization, the "scientific dictatorship" has been provided with an ideal catalytic machination for the creation of just such a "World Encyclopaedia." In an article entitled "US report foretells of brave new world," journalist Nathan Cochrane reveals the emergent framework for this newly upgraded system of universal mind control:

> A draft government report says we will alter human *evolution* [emphasis—ADDED] within 20 years by combining what we know of nanotechnology, biotechnology, IT and cognitive sciences. The 405-page report sponsored by the US National Science Foundation and Commerce Department, Converging Technologies for Improving Human Performance, calls for a broad-based research program to improve human performance leading to telepathy,

> machine-to-human communication, amplified personal sensory devices and enhanced intellectual capacity (Cochrane, p. 1, 2002).

Elaborating on this research program, Cochrane explains how this convergent-technologies plan would be instrumental in the unification of mass consciousness:

> People may download their consciousnesses into computers or other bodies even on the other side of the solar system, or participate in a giant "hive mind", a network of intelligences connected through ultra-fast communications networks. "With knowledge no longer encapsulated in individuals, the distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur," the report says. "Think Vulcan mind-meld. We would perhaps become more of a hive mind—an enormous, single, intelligent entity" (Cochrane, p. 1, 2002).

Of course, preparations must be made for the humanity's comfortable acclimation to this new "hive mind." Cochrane writes:

> The report says the abilities are within our grasp but will require an intense public-relations effort to "prepare key organisations and societal activities for the changes made possible by converging technologies", and to counter concern over "ethical, legal and moral" issues. Education should be overhauled down to the primary-school level to bridge curriculum gaps between disparate subject areas (Cochrane, p. 1, 2002).

To paraphrase the mantra presented by Julian Huxley in *UNESCO: Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*, the public mind is being re-sculpted so that much that now is unthinkable will become thinkable. In turn, that which was fictional is becoming factual and Huxley's *Brave New World* is becoming a reality. It may not be long before the objectives of the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine are fulfilled.

Pax Narcotica

Enumerating the various tactics employed by the elite to maintain their dominance, researcher Daniel Pouzzner lists:

> **Popularization, by corporations and institutions, of psychoactive pharmaceuticals such as Prozac** that perpetually postpone return to actual mental health, creating a population of pharmaceutical zombies characterized by a distinct institutional co-dependence. Viagra is a more recent addition to this arsenal, and produces an almost unbeatable co-dependence (Pouzzner, p. 75, 2001).

While the transformation of citizens into "pharmaceutical zombies" is in the interest of the ruling class, the dissemination of drugs also serves an alchemical purpose integral to the elite's evolutionary script for humanity. As previously mentioned, evolution finds its spiritual correlative in the Hindu doctrine of reincarnation. Researchers Paul deParrie and Mary Pride explain:

> Ancient Babylonian and Hindu beliefs included the doctrine of evolution. The goddess Kali was designated, among other things, the goddess of "becoming" or evolution. Reincarnation, the spiritual form of evolution, was part of both of these religions (deParrie and Pride, p. 27, 1988).

This doctrine was imported into England by the British East India Company, where Freemason John Locke would refine it within the context of metaphysical naturalism. In addition to reincarnation, the Hindu doctrines of mystic meditation and drug use would also successfully transplant themselves in the western hemisphere. Working in conjunction with one another, these occult practices were designed to augment the evolutionary process of man's transformation into a god. Researchers Patricia and Weldon Witters explain the augmentative role of both drugs and meditation in human evolution:

> Experimental psychiatrists, neurophysiologists, psychologists, and physicians are investigating the mind. Some of the most intriguing work is being done on the state of the mind during meditation. Countries like India have long histories linked to people who were able to achieve certain goals through meditation. The word *yoga* is derived from the Sanskrit word for *union*, or yoking, meaning the process of discipline by which a person attains union with the Absolute [ed. note: basically, a reiteration of the Masonic theme of man unifying his consciousness with the Omniscient, the culmination of evolutionary development]. In a sense, it refers to the use of the mind to control itself and the body. Various systems of mind control have been used for thousands of years to find peace and contentment within...These effects occur without drugs, but drugs can speed up the process tremendously, and often unpredictably.
>
> The category of people who take drugs as part of their search for the meaning of life eventually look for other methods of maintaining the valuable parts of the drug experience. Such people learn to value the meditation "high" and abandon drugs. They describe their drug experiences as having given them a

> taste of their potential, as something they grew out of now that they are established in the real thing...(Witters, pp. 382–387, 1986).

As previously established by Wilmshurst, the ultimate end of evolution is the unification of human consciousness with the "Omniscient" and its subsequent amalgamation into a universal "hive mind." Drugs, such as exotic psychedelic hallucinogens, could be used to accelerate this process. In *Diary of a Drug Fiend*, infamous occultist Aleister Crowley provided a fictionalized account of his own experimentation with narcotics in an effort to augment the evolutionary process:

> We obtained the ineffable assurances of the existence of a spiritual energy that worked its wondrous will in ways too strange for the heart of man to understand until the time should be right...we had attained a higher state of *evolution* [emphasis—ADDED] (Crowley, p. 368, 1987).

This was precisely what the elite had in mind when they began a mass narcotization campaign during the sixties. The objective was to stimulate a period of punctuated evolution in humanity and possibly even achieve the mass unification of consciousness within a "hive mind." Although convergent-technologies programs are gradually realizing this objective, the projects are still in development and public relations issues have yet to be fully addressed. Thus, while pursuing this promising technological avenue, the Technocracy has also experimented with narcotics in the engineering of mass consciousness.

One of the principle parties involved in the elite's mass narcotization project was the chief proponent of the "scientific dictatorship" himself, Aldous Huxley. In October 1960, Aldous Huxley encouraged Timothy Leary to "become a cheerleader for evolution" by disseminating "brain-drugs, mass-produced in the laboratories" (Leary, p. 44, 1983). Because of their capabilities to induce altered states of consciousness, Huxley probably believed that "brain-drugs" could facilitate the unification of mass consciousness with the "Omniscient." After all, certain narcotics like LSD have been known to make people more mentally tractable and, therefore, more susceptible to manipulation. Through such chemical manipulation, individual wills could be made increasingly pliable and eventually amalgamated into a "hive mind." Thus, the elite's evolutionary script for humanity would be fulfilled and Huxley's *Brave New World* would become reality. With this final objective in mind, Huxley proselytized Leary as his "cheerleader for evolution" and initiated a new Opium War against the United States. Jim Keith elaborates:

> As repugnant as it may be for a liberal audience to consider, the '60s "counter-culture" of LSD may have constituted an action reminiscent of the goals of the earlier British "vitality sapping" assault on China through opium; it may have also provided an Illuminist-derived injection of mysticism into American culture, a "peace pill" (Keith, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, p. 67, 1994).

Essentially, this narcotization project further augmented the elite's program of religious and mystical manipulation. The '60s counter-culture represents the final product of this conjunction. Contrary to the contentions of left-wing ideologues like Oliver Stone, the hippies did not constitute an anti-Establishment movement. In actuality, they were part and parcel of an enormous social engineering experiment initiated by the "scientific dictatorship." Keith continues:

> There is a line to be drawn. While mysticism perhaps comprises a vital, higher form of perception, in the matter of the real world that perception needs to be checked with critical analysis. A lack of a practical understanding is one reason that the hippie revolution failed, and this perhaps inherent shortcoming of drugged enlightenment may provide a rationale for the injection of drugs and mystical philosophy into a society. It may, in fact, be a technique for "softening up" populations. Hasn't religion and mysticism always been used in this manner? (Keith, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, p. 67, 1994).

Apologists for the sixties radicals have long maintained that the purpose of counter-culture drug dissemination was to facilitate the expansion of perception. Drug use would lead to a greater sense of awareness and discernment on the part of the masses. This heightened acuity would cause the people to see beyond the Establishment propaganda and join in the revolution. Indeed, the majority of those sporting long hair and beaded headbands believed exactly this lie. However, the counter-culture's drug dissemination found its origins with the very Establishment that many of its lower adherents genuinely opposed. In *The Aquarian Conspiracy*, Marilyn Ferguson elaborates:

> Ironically, the introduction of major psychedelics, like LSD, in the 1960s was largely attributable to the Central Intelligence Agency's investigation into the substances for possible military use. Experiments on more than eighty college campuses, under various CIA codenames, unintentionally popularized LSD. Thousands of graduate students served as guinea pigs. Soon they were synthesizing they were synthesizing their own "acid". By 1973, according to the National Commission on Drug and Marijuana Abuse, nearly 5 percent of all American adults had tried LSD or a similar major psychedelic at least once (p. 126, 1980).

Contrary to what Ferguson would have readers believe, the CIA's popularization of LSD was anything but "unintentional". The Agency's LSD dissemination project, carried out under MK-Ultra, was actually integral to the elite's objective of establishing a Huxlian "scientific dictatorship" and the Masonic vision of a unified "hive mind."

To understand the CIA's involvement in realizing the Masonic goal of a "hive mind," one must examine the Agency's history. According to the authors of *Dope, Inc.*, the OSS, which was the forerunner of the CIA, was merely a subsidiary of British intelligence (p. 540, 1992). When the Office of Strategic Services was being organized, William Stephenson, Britain's Special Operations Executive representative in the United States, was brought in for "technical assistance" (*Dope, Inc.*, p. 418, 1992). Stephenson's involvement would lead to the creation of "a British SOE fifth column embedded deeply into the American official intelligence community" (*Dope, Inc.*, p. 454, 1992).

British intelligence, in turn, seems to be little more than a subsidiary of Freemasonry. It is quite possible that occult involvement in British Intelligence goes back to its very beginning. The connection can be found with Sir Francis Walsingham, and advisor to Queen Elizabeth and the individual credited with founding British Secret Service (Howard, p. 52, 1989). According to researcher Michael Howard:

> It was rumoured that, like Dee [John Dee, the confidant to Elizabeth I-ADDED], Walsingham was a student of occultism and that he used the underground organization of witch covens in Tudor England to gather material for his intelligence service (Howard, p. 53, 1989).

Walsingham would also work very closely on intelligence operations with Elizabeth's confidant, John Dee (Howard, p. 53, 1989). Dee is alleged to be a Grand Master of the Rosicrucians, the occult forerunner to Freemasonry (Howard, 51, 1989). This occult involvement would continue to the present day through Freemasonry. One individual who noticed the Freemasonic influence over British intelligence was Peter Wright, former Assistant Director of MI5. In his autobiography entitled *Spy Catcher*, Wright records an incident involving Personnel Director John Marriott that reveals a Freemasonic connection:

> After lunch I made my way back along the fifth floor for the routine interview with the Personnel Director, John Marriott. During the war Marriott had served as Secretary to the Double Cross Committee, the body responsible for MI5's outstanding wartime success-the recruitment of dozens of double agents inside Nazi intelligence. After the war he served with Security Intelligence Middle East (SIME) before returning to Leconfield House. He was a trusted bureaucrat.
>
> "Just wanted to have a chat-a few personal details, that sort of things," he said, giving me a distinctive Masonic handshake. I realized then why my father, who was also a Mason, had obliquely raised joining the brotherhood when I first discussed with him working for MI5 full-time (p.30, 1987).

Evidently, membership in the brotherhood was an important factor in the selection of recruits for British intelligence. If nothing else, Masonic membership provided a definite advantage. At any rate, this strong Masonic influence remained within the CIA through the "British SOE fifth column" embedded deep within it. Thus, there is a substantial degree of synchronicity between the Masonic vision of a unified "hive mind" and the CIA's engineering of mass consciousness through the dissemination of LSD.

The story of LSD begins with its development in 1943 by Albert Hoffman. Hoffman was a chemist in the employ of Sandoz A.B., a pharmaceutical house located in Switzerland that was owned by oligarch S.G. Warburg. During this period, Allen Dulles was in Berne, Switzerland acting as station chief for the OSS, precursor to the CIA. Dulles would go on to be Director of Central Intelligence (DCI) during the period when CIA was beginning MK-Ultra. While station chief in Berne, one of Dulles' OSS assistant was James Warburg, a member of the same oligarchical family that owned Sandoz A.B. This suggests that the OSS, later to become the CIA, may have played a role in the creation of LSD (*Dope Inc.*, p. 540, 1992).

Aldous himself would play a role in the Agency's project. During a return trip to America from Britain, Aldous would bring with him Dr. Humphrey Osmond, the Huxley's private physician. Osmond was almost immediately enlisted by Allen Dulles to participate in MK-Ultra (*Dope Inc*, p. 540, 1992). The "Opium War" against the United States and the Masonic project to chemically facilitate the formation of a "hive mind" had begun in earnest. MK-Ultra remains one of the most infamous CIA operations to date.

Among one of MK-Ultra's most notable victims was Dr. Frank Olson, a scientist from the Special Operations Division (SOD) of the Army Chemical Corps at

Fort Detrick (Marks, p. 79, 1979). Researcher John Marks provides the following description of Olson:

> A lover of practical jokes, Olson was very popular among his many friends. He was an outgoing man, but, like most of his generation, he kept his inner feelings to himself. His great passion was his family, and he spent most of his spare time playing with his three kids and helping around the house (Marks, p. 83, 1979).

After dinner on Thursday, November 19, 1953, Olson decided to have a drink of Cointreau with two other men from the SOD (Marks, p. 83, 1979). Little did Olson know that his drink had been laced with LSD by MK-Ultra alchemist Sid Gottlieb (Marks, p. 83, 1979). Twenty minutes later, Olson's SOD colleagues began to notice substantial changes in behavior:

> Ben Wilson recalls that "Olson was psychotic. He couldn't understand what happened. He thought someone was playing tricks on him...One of his favorite expressions was 'You guys are a bunch of thespians'" (Marks, p. 84, 1979).

When Olson's behavior drew the attention of his superiors, Gottlieb and his deputy Robert Lashbrook took measures to pacify their mentally unstable test subject and simultaneously minimize their culpability. Marks continues:

> After a hurried conference, Lashbrook and Gottlieb decided to send Olson to Dr. Harold Abramson in New York. Abramson had no formal training in psychiatry and did not hold himself out to be a psychiatrist. He was an allergist and immunologist interested in treating the problems of the mind. Gottlieb chose him because he had a TOP SECRET CIA security clearance and because he had been working with LSD—under Agency contract—for several years. Gottlieb was obviously protecting his own bureaucratic position by not letting anyone outside TSS know what he had done. Having failed to observe the order the order to seek higher approval for LSD use, Gottlieb proceeded to violate another CIA regulation. It states, in effect, that whenever a potential flap arises that might embarrass the CIA or lead to a break in secrecy, those involved should immediately call the Office of Security. For health problems like Olson's, Security and the CIA medical office keep a long list of doctors (and psychiatrists) with TOP SECRET clearance who can provide treatment (Marks, p. 86, 1979).

Abramson's approach to treating Olson was anything but orthodox:

> That first day in New York, Abramson saw Olson at his office. Then at 10:30 in the evening, the allergist visited Olson in his hotel room, armed with a bottle of bourbon and a bottle of the sedative Nembutal—an unusual combination for a doctor to give someone with symptoms like Olson's (Marks, p. 87, 1979).

Eventually, Olson's condition worsened, prompting Abramson to seek outside assistance:

> Abramson, an allergist, finally realized that he had more on his hands with Olson than he could handle, and he recommended hospitalization. He wrote afterward that Olson "was in a psychotic state...with delusions of persecution."
> Olson agreed to enter Chestnut Lodge, a Rockville, Maryland sanitarium that had CIA-cleared psychiatrists on the staff. They could not get plane reservations until the next morning, so Olson and Lashbrook decided to spend one last night at the Statler (Marks. p. 88, 1979).

By the next day, Olson's mental decline had reached its nadir with tragic results:

> In the early hours of the morning, Lashbrook woke up just in time to see Frank Olson crash through the drawn blinds and closed window on a dead run (Marks, p. 88, 1979).

In hopes of deflecting allegations of his complicity in Olson's death, Lashbrook claimed that Mrs. Olson had urged her husband to see a psychiatrist several months before the LSD experience (Marks, p. 89, 1979). Mrs. Olson said that Lashbrook was blatantly lying (Marks, p. 89, 1979). On national TV, she presented an indicting public statement:

> "We feel our family has been violated by the CIA in two ways," it said. "First, Frank Olson was experimented upon illegally and negligently. Second, the true nature of his death was concealed for twenty-two years...In telling our story, we are concerned that neither the personal pain this family has experienced nor the moral and political outrage we feel be slighted. Only in this way can Frank Olson's death become part of American memory and serve the purpose of political and ethical reform so urgently needed in our society (Marks, p. 92, 1979).

In the case of Frank Olson, one may discern a microcosm of the emergent society today. Generation X and its subsequent progenies represent the product of the chemically dependent counterculture of the 60s. The morbid preoccupation with death and suicide amongst today's youth certainly reflects Olson's chemically induced proclivities towards self-immolation. Modern public schools disseminate state-sanctioned narcotics such as Zoloft and Prozac in hopes of maintaining behavioral control. The legacy of the father has returned to visit his sons. The pharmacological totalitarianism that was "predicted" in Huxley's *Brave New World* is gradually becoming a reality. Moreover, the case of Frank Olson graphically illustrates the tragic consequences of the elite's quest to alchemically transform humanity. Yet, the evolutionary script is far from over. The alchemists of the "scientific dictatorship" continue to write the next chapter.

The Truncated Pyramid

Now, the question arises, "What is the shape of this emergent society?" Author and researcher Ian Taylor provides the answer:

> It does not require great insight to see that power in human society takes the form of a pyramid, in which the mind-set of the general bulk of the structure largely reflects that of the mind at the top. Indeed, contrary to the common impression, modern governments are set up this way, with the apex of the pyramid often a mere figurehead representing the unseen wielders of power immediately beneath it (pg. 33).

Indeed, it is very interesting that society is assuming a pyramidal configuration. This configuration mirrors the iconography of the elite. Recall Hoffman's statement regarding society under the rule of scientism:

> The doctrine of man playing god reaches its nadir in the philosophy of scientism which makes it possible the complete mental, spiritual and physical enslavement of mankind through technologies such as satellite and computer surveillance; a state of affairs symbolized by the "All Seeing Eye" above the unfinished *pyramid* [emphasis—ADDED] on the U.S. one dollar bill (Hoffman, p.50, 2001).

This icon, the unfinished pyramid of the "scientific dictatorship," is the blueprint according to which society is being re-sculpted. As society assumes this pyramidal configuration, the public mind is being conditioned to accept it without objection. In fact, mass consciousness has become so relaxed that the display of the pyramid as a public icon has surfaced again. It is the emblem of the Total Information Awareness program, an Orwellian surveillance project implemented under the auspicious of "the war against terrorism."

Daniel Schorr, a journalist for the *Christian Science Monitor*, elaborates:

> **WASHINGTON**—Deep in the recesses of the Pentagon is the Office of the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). DARPA is where Vice Adm. John Poindexter (USN ret.) hangs out these days, working on TIA. TIA stands for Total Information Awareness. The project, which is budgeted at $10 million this year and expected to get more next year, has been getting bad press. That is in part because its Orwellian-sounding purpose is to create a centralized database of personal information about Americans.
>
> Cutting-edge technology would be used to gather everything that the computer age has to offer, from travel plans to pharmacy prescriptions. Pentagon officials say it's meant to be a tool in the war against terrorism, not an invasion of privacy of innocent citizens. Well, maybe. But that would sound more reassuring if it were not for the identity of the project manager (Schorr, p. 1, 2002).

Indeed, Poindexter is certainly not one of the most ethical people who have ever lived. His past is replete with scandal and fraud, more than enough to preclude him from such a sensitive position as project manager of a national security program. Schorr proceeds to unveil Poindexter's shady past:

> Admiral Poindexter is probably better known for destroying information than for gathering it. Before a congressional investigating committee in 1986, he admitted that, as President Reagan's national security adviser, he destroyed evidence in connection with the Iran-contra affair. Specifically, he tore up the only signed copy of a document called a "presidential finding" that retroactively authorized shipment of arms to Iran in return for the release of American hostages in Lebanon.
>
> He testified that he did this to avoid embarrassment to Mr. Reagan. Poindexter, like Oliver North, who reported to him, was convicted in federal district court of lying to Congress and of obstruction. The conviction was overturned on technical grounds by an appeals court majority of two Reagan-appointed judges, Douglas Ginsburg and David Sentelle, over the vigorous dissent of Carter-appointed judge Abner Mikva (Schorr, p. 1, 2002).

Yet, despite Poindexter's dubious past, the Bush Administration had no qualms about employing him in such a sensitive post. Schorr states:

> The Bush administration has shown no inclination to alter Poindexter's sensitive assignment. Mr. Rumsfeld says: "I would recommend people take a deep breath. Nothing terrible is going to happen" (Schorr, pp. 1–2, 2002).

Now, the question arises: What is the nature of Poindexter's Total Information Awareness project? What is its true magnitude and scope? *Washington Times* journalist Audrey Hudson provides a glimpse:

> In what one critic has called "a supersnoop's dream," the Defense Department's Total Information Awareness program would be authorized to collect every type of available public and private data in what the Pentagon describes as one "centralized grand database" (Hudson, p. 1, 2002).

This data would include: "e-mail, Internet use, travel, credit-card purchases, phone and bank records of foreigners" (Hudson, p. 1, 2002). Further elaborating on the ominous scope of this centralized database, *New York Times* columnist William Safire wrote:

> "To this computerized dossier on your private life from commercial sources, add every piece of information that government has about you—passport application, driver's license and bridge toll records, judicial and divorce records, complaints from nosy neighbors to the FBI, your lifetime paper trail plus the latest hidden camera surveillance—and you have the supersnoop's dream: a 'Total Information Awareness' about every U.S. citizen" (qutd. in Hudson, p. 1, 2002).

Could such a dossier be used as part of an Orwellian surveillance project assembled by the Technocracy of the Anglo-American Establishment? Will the twenty-first century see the "complete mental, spiritual and physical enslavement of mankind through technologies such as satellite and computer surveillance?" Is the TIA the "'All Seeing Eye above the unfinished pyramid'," the ultimate end of a society governed by scientism? Perhaps the answer to this question lies firmly embedded within the esoteric iconography surrounding the TIA. Daniel Schorr concludes his examination of the program with the following statement:

> Outside Poindexter's Pentagon office is a logo showing an all-seeing eye on top of a pyramid and the slogan, "Scientia est potentia" ("Knowledge is power"). The question is: How much power over knowledge about us should be entrusted to an admitted destroyer of federal documents? (Schorr, p. 2, 2002).

This is a troubling question indeed. Recall that the word "scientia," which is Latin for "knowledge" or "knowing," is from whence the English language derived the word "science." Scientifically empowered and technologically augmented, the absolute state of the technocratic elite is achieving apotheosis. Without a doubt, knowledge is power. Recall the statement from *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*: "The means is knowledge. The end is control. Beyond this remains only one issue: Who will be the beneficiary?" (Keith, *Secret and Suppressed*, p. 203, 1993). Equipped with its advanced surveillance technology, the TIA has provided the necessary science for men like Poindexter to become the ultimate beneficiaries.

2

THE CLASH OF SCIENTIFIC DICTATORSHIPS

Perpetual War for Perpetual Evolution

In his book *Evolution and Ethics*, Darwinian Sir Arthur Keith wrote:

> If war be the progeny of evolution—and I am convinced that it is—then evolution has "gone mad", reaching such a height of ferocity as must frustrate its proper role in the world of life—which is the advancement of her competing "units", these being tribes, nations, or races of mankind. There is no way of getting rid of war save one, and that is to rid human nature of the sanctions imposed on it by the law of evolution. Can man...render the law of evolution null and void?...I have discovered no way that is at once possible and practicable (Keith, *Evolution and Ethics*, p. 105, 1947).

War is integral to the elite's evolutionary script for mankind and, thus, the "scientific dictatorship" has made the promulgation of perpetual conflict one of their highest priorities. Through the continuous instigation of war, the Technocracy hope to see the fulfillment of their morally and scientifically bankrupt occult doctrine of Darwinism. In a 1982 interview, Reece Committee staff director Norman Dodd revealed startling revelations made during the minutes of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace:

> We are at the year 1908, which was the year that the Carnegie began operations, and in that year, the trustees meeting for the first time, raised a specific question, which they discussed throughout the balance of the year in a very learned fashion. And the question is, Is there any means known more effective than war, assuming you wish to alter the life of an entire people? They conclude that no more effective means than war, to that end, is known to humanity (*The Hidden Agenda: Merging America Into World Government* videotape interview).

This is why the twentieth century has not seen peace and the twenty-first century is seeing the beginning of endless war.

The plans for perpetual warfare were most thoroughly delineated within *The Report from Iron Mountain on the Possibility and Desirability of Peace.* Released in 1966, this document purported to be the product of a Special Study Group of fifteen men whose identities were to remain secret. However, one member of this anonymous committee felt that the report's conclusions should be made public. Thus, he presented his personal copy to Leonard Lewin, a reputable writer who would later claim: "I wrote the 'Report,' all of it...What I intended was simply to

pose the issues of war and peace in a provocative way" (*New York Times*, p. 8, 1968). While this claim would have effectively relegated *The Report from Iron Mountain* to the realm of political satire, there is evidence to support the document's authenticity. Writing under the alias of Herschel McLandress in the November 26, 1967 edition of *The Washington Post*, CFR member John Kenneth Galbraith penned the following statement:

> As I would put my personal repute behind the authenticity of this document, so would I testify to the validity of its conclusions. My reservations relate only to the wisdom of releasing it to an obviously unconditioned public (McLandress, p. 5, 1967).

Evidently, Galbraith only took issue with the fact that the study had been made available for public consumption. Galbraith claimed to have been approached about participating in the report and occasionally acted as a consultant for the document's shadowy think-tank. In the February 5,1968 issue of the *London Times*, Galbraith even lightheartedly confessed to being "a member of the conspiracy" (*London Times*, p. 8, 1968). However, he would retract this claim the very next day, stating:

> "For the first time since Charles II The Times has been guilty of a misquotation...Nothing shakes my conviction that it [*The Report from Iron Mountain*—ADDED] was written by either Dean Rusk or Mrs. Clare Booth Luce" (*London Times*, p. 3, February 6, 1968).

To counter this retraction, the reporter who originally interviewed Galbraith later wrote:

> Misquoting seems to be a hazard to which Professor Galbraith is prone. The latest edition of the Cambridge newspaper *Varsity* quotes the following [tape recorded—ADDED] interchange:
> Interviewer: "Are you aware of the identity of the author of *Report from Iron Mountain*?"
> Galbraith: "I was in general a member of the conspiracy but I was not the author. I have always assumed that it was the man who wrote the foreword—Mr. Lewin" (*London Times*, p. 8, February 12, 1968).

The Report from Iron Mountain became a proverbial hot potato and changed hands several times. Its authorship was also attributed to William F. Buckley, a veritable icon among neo-conservatives. Years later, researcher Joan Veon would

interview another alleged member of the Iron Mountain cabal who would offer verification of the document's authenticity (Monteith, p. 2, 2002). Irrespective of who authored the document, its precise delineation of ruling class tactics and its accuracy in prognosticating future events is irrefutable.

Questions of morality and individual freedom were not addressed in *The Report from Iron Mountain*. In fact, the report only briefly mentions the concepts of human liberty and ethics, regarding them as anachronistic constructs embraced by bygone generations. The study concerned itself solely with the perpetuation of an absolute State and an elitist power structure. The report stated:

> Previous studies have taken the desirability of peace, the importance of human life, the superiority of democratic institutions, the greatest "good" for the greatest number, the "dignity" of the individual, and other such wishful premises as axiomatic values necessary for the justification of a study of peace issues. We have not found them so. We have attempted to apply the standards of *physical science* [emphasis—ADDED] to our thinking, the principal characteristic of which is not quantification, as is popularly believed, but that, in Whitehead's words, "...it ignores all judgments of value; for instance, all esthetic and moral judgments" (*The Report from Iron Mountain*, pp. 13–14, 1967).

Evident in this statement is the Technocracy's fanatically religious adherence to the doctrine of scientism. The doctrine of scientism rigorously promotes the ecumenical imposition of physical science upon all fields of inquiry. Recall Michael Hoffman's statement regarding such fanatical religious adherence to science:

> The reason that science is a bad master and dangerous servant and ought not to be worshipped, is that science is not objective. Science is fundamentally about the uses of measurement. What does not fit the yardstick of the scientist is discarded. Scientific determinism has repeatedly excluded some data from its measurement and fudged other data, such as Piltdown Man, in order to support the self-fulfilling nature of its own agenda, be it Darwinism or "cut, burn and poison" methods of cancer "treatment" (Hoffman, p. 49, 2001).

Indeed, the Technocracy's doctrine of scientific determinism has selectively excluded any data that could be disproportionate with the ultimate agenda: complete social control. In the case of *The Report from Iron Mountain*, "the desirability of peace, the importance of human life, the superiority of democratic

institutions, the greatest 'good' for the greatest number, the 'dignity' of the individual, and other such wishful premises" are disproportionate with the "yardstick" of the ruling class. Since science "ignores all judgments of value; for instance, all esthetic and moral judgments," there is no place for "axiomatic values" in the "scientific dictatorship."

The document proceeds to examine the necessity of war, declaring that:

> The war system not only has been essential to the existence of nations as independent political entities, but has been equally indispensable to their stable political structure. Without it, no government has ever been able to obtain acquiescence in its "legitimacy," or right to rule its society. The possibility of war provides the sense of external necessity without which no government can long remain in power. The historical record reveals one instance after another where the failure of a regime to maintain the credibility of a war threat led to its dissolution, by the forces of private interest, of reactions to social injustice, or of other disintegrative elements. The organization of society for the possibility of war is its principal political stabilizer...It has enabled societies to maintain necessary class distinctions, and it has insured the subordination of the citizens to the state by virtue of the residual powers inherent in the concept of nationhood (*The Report from Iron Mountain*, pp. 39, 81, 1967).

With the ever-present threat of war, the absolute State could maintain a standing army and implement a policy of compulsory service for its citizenry. According to the study, this system of obligatory service would provide the socially and economically maladjusted elements of society with a function. Thus, these "potential enemies of society" could be placated and pacified. The report elaborates:

> We will examine...the time-honored use of military institutions to provide anti-social elements with an acceptable role in the social structure...The current euphemistic clichés—"juvenile delinquency" and "alienation"—have had their counterparts in every age. In earlier days these conditions were dealt with directly by the military without the complications of due process, usually through press gangs or outright enslavement...
> Most proposals that address themselves, explicitly or otherwise, to the postwar problem of controlling the socially alienated turn to some variant of the Peace Corps or the so-called Job Corps for a solution. The socially disaffected, the economically unprepared, the psychologically uncomfortable, the hard-core "delinquents," the incorrigible "subversives," and the rest of the unemployable are seen as somehow transformed by the disciplines of a service modeled on military precedent into more or less dedicated social service workers...

> Another possible surrogate for the control of potential enemies of society is the reintroduction, in some form consistent with modern technology and political processes, of slavery...It is entirely possible that the development of a sophisticated form of slavery may be an absolute prerequisite for social control in a world at peace. As a practical matter, conversion of the code of military discipline to a euphemized form of slavery would entail surprisingly little revision; the logical first step would be the adoption of some form of "universal" military service (*The Report from Iron Mountain*, p.p. 41–42, 68, 70, 1967).

This state of affairs mirrors the militaristic dictatorship of Sparta. Moreover, it also mirrors a state of affairs presented in a famous "science fiction" *roman a' clef*: George Orwell's *1984*. In his famous *roman a' clef*, Orwell presented a world order where the chief element of societal stability was war. The "machine," which represented a nation's technical and industrial infrastructure, had been transmogrified into a strategic weapon against its own population. Shamefully wasteful governmental programs were enacted to keep the citizenry perpetually impoverished. This Hobbesian war of "all against all" was perpetuated by a small elite for the purposes of maintaining their power. Orwell elaborates:

> These three superstates are permanently at war, and have been so for the past twenty-five years. War, however, is no longer the desperate, annihilating struggle that is was in the early decades of the twentieth century...This is not to say that either the conduct of the war, or prevailing attitude toward it, has become less bloodthirsty or more chivalrous. On the contrary, war hysteria is continuous and universal in all countries, and such acts as raping, looting, the slaughter of children, the reduction of whole populations to slavery, and reprisals against prisoners which extend even to boiling and burying alive, are looked upon as normal...
> The primary aim of modern warfare...is to use up the products of the machine without raising the general standard of living...From the moment when the machine first made its appearance it was clear to all thinking people that the need for human drudgery, and therefore to a great extent for human inequality, had disappeared. If the machine were used deliberately for that end, hunger, overwork, dirt, illiteracy, and disease could be eliminated within a few generations...
> But it was also clear that an all-around increase in wealth threatened the destruction—indeed in some cases was the destruction—of a hierarchical society. In a world in which everyone worked short hours, had enough to eat, lived in a house with a bathroom and a refrigerator, and possessed a motorcar or even an airplane, the most obvious and perhaps the most important form of inequality would have disappeared. If it once became general, wealth would confer no distinction...Such a society could not long remain stable. For if leisure and security were enjoyed by all alike, the great mass of human beings who are normally stupefied by poverty would become literate and would learn to think for themselves; and when once they had done this, they would sooner or later realize that the privileged minority had no function, and they would sweep it away. In the long run, a hierarchical society was only possible on a basis of poverty and ignorance...
> The essential act of war is destruction, not necessarily of human lives, but of the products of human labor. War is a way of shattering to pieces, or pouring into the stratosphere, or sinking into the depths of the sea, materials which might otherwise be used to make the masses too comfortable, and hence, in the long run, too intelligent...
> In practice the needs of the population are always underestimated, with the result that there is a chronic shortage of half the necessities of life; but this is looked on as an advantage. It is deliberate policy to keep even the favored groups somewhere near the brink of hardship, because a general state of scarcity increases the importance of small privileges and thus magnifies the distinction between one group and another...The social atmosphere is that of a besieged city, where the possession of a lump of horseflesh makes the difference between wealth and poverty. And at the same time the consequences of being at war, and therefore in danger, makes the handing over of all power to a small caste seem the natural, unavoidable condition of survival...
> War, it will be seen, not accomplishes the necessary destruction, but accomplishes it in a psychologically acceptable way. In principle it would be quite simple to waste the surplus labor of the world by building temples and pyramids, by digging holes and filling them up again, or even by producing vast quantities of goods and then setting fire to them. But this would provide only the economic and not the emotional basis for a hierarchical society...
> War, it will be seen, is now a purely internal affair...waged by each ruling group against its own subjects, and the object of the war is not to make or prevent conquests of territory, but to keep the structure of society intact (Orwell, pp. 153–164, 1949).

Are these words confined to the pages of "science fiction?" Hardly. In fact, they provide the very inspiration for *The Report from Iron Mountain*. Along with Wells' "Technocracy" and Huxley's "scientific dictatorship," Orwell's world of perpetual warfare is the model according to which global civilization is being resculpted. The Iron Mountain cabal confessed this much, stating that:

> Up to now, this has been suggested only in fiction, notably in the works of Wells, Huxley, Orwell, and others engaged in the imaginative anticipation of the sociology of the future. But the fantasies projected in *Brave New World* and *1984* have seemed less and less implausible over the years since their publication. The traditional association of slavery with ancient preindustrial cul-

> tures should not blind us to its adaptability to advanced forms of social organization (*The Report from Iron Mountain*, p. 70, 1967).

Of course, the "scientific dictatorship" projected in Huxley's *Brave New World* seems "less and less implausible." That is because what the Iron Mountain cabal euphemistically refers to as an "imaginative anticipation of the sociology of the future" was actually Huxley's project in predictive programming. The conditioning of the masses to accept the coming "scientific dictatorship" has been practiced for years. Huxley, Wells, and Orwell have been but the literary harbingers of the Technocracy.

Recall the Orwellian mantra: "War is peace." In light of this dictum, it is interesting to examine the new definition of peace presented in *The Report from Iron Mountain*. It reads: "The word *peace*, as we have used it in the following pages...implies total and general disarmament" (*The Report from Iron Mountain*, p. 9, 1967). Under such conditions, resistance against tyranny is virtually nonexistent. With the exception of combatants, whose behavior will be closely monitored by their superiors in the military and whose dominant concern shall be survival on the battlefields of the elite's perpetual war, no one else shall have the weapons with which they could resist tyranny. Indeed, "war is peace." The "peace" afforded for the Technocracy at the expense of others shall mean perpetual "war" for the rest of humanity.

The Bible speaks of just such a time:

> For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape (I Thessalonians 5:3).

The citizenry of the global "scientific dictatorship" shall hear talk of peace, but shall see nothing but war. This is because war is integral to the evolutionary script that the elite have written for humanity. It is central to the occult Darwinian doctrine of the ruling class. It is also important at this juncture to recall evolutionist Sir Arthur Keith's statement regarding war:

> If war be the progeny of evolution—and I am convinced that it is—then evolution has "gone mad", reaching such a height of ferocity as must frustrate its proper role in the world of life—which is the advancement of her competing "units", these being tribes, nations, or races of mankind. There is no way of getting rid of war save one, and that is to rid human nature of the sanctions imposed on it by the law of evolution. Can man...render the law of evolution null and void?...I have discovered no way that is at once possible and practicable (Keith, *Evolution and Ethics*, p. 105, 1947).

In the broader context of the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine, the Orwellian dictum of "War is peace" becomes "War is evolution."

Manufacturing Enemies for the 21st Century

Because it concerns itself predominantly with geopolitics, this segment of this text over the "scientific dictatorship" may appear to be a caveat. However, geopolitics actually represent the tangible efforts to realize the occult vision of the technocratic elite. Deceased researcher Jim Keith probably explained this reality the best:

> There is an occult/Freemasonic stratum in the command structure of media and world control. There is a long-term occult agenda in geopolitics that is just now coming to poisonous fruition (Keith, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, p. 81, 1999).

The elite's occult Darwinian doctrine constitutes part of this "long-term occult agenda" and, therefore, plays a significant role in the shaping of world events. It is within the body politic that the Hegelian framework of the elite's evolutionary script is tangibly enacted. Thus, this portion of the text will examine the geopolitical ramifications of the elite's "long-term occult agenda." Having established the centrality of war to the World Controller's evolutionary script for humanity, the obvious question arises: Who will be the new enemy of the 21st century? The mysterious re-appearance of the monolith in Magnuson Park in Seattle during New Years 2001 certainly suggests that the 21st century will see the tangible enactment of the Technocracy's occult Darwinian doctrine. Thus, the pace must be quickened. Wars of increased intensity and frequency must be promulgated.

It certainly is not the contention of these researchers that the primary objective of every war has been exclusively the furtherance of the elite's evolutionary script for mankind. No doubt, other strategic goals are pursued and attained through warfare. However, within the broader context of the elite's Darwinian

doctrine, some wars have also served the purpose of imposing the sanctions of evolution upon humanity.

Recall the Hegelian structure intrinsic to Darwinism. The organism (thesis) comes into conflict with nature (antithesis) resulting in a newly enhanced species (synthesis), the culmination of the evolutionary process (Marrs, *Circle of Intrigue*, p. 127, 1995). It is the hope of the elite that, through the continuous promulgation of warfare, this harmonious synthesis shall be tangibly realized. In this context, war serves an alchemical function, facilitating humanity's evolution until mass consciousness is unified with the Omniscient. Over the years, the various "scientific dictatorships" of the world been engaged in a gradual Hegelian convergence. Disguised by an illusory precept of opposition, these "scientific dictatorships" have been little more than variants of the same socialist totalitarian system. Thus, the ostensible conflicts among these competing Technocracies actually represent incremental phases in a process of coalitional integration. The final Hegelian synthesis shall be a global "scientific dictatorship."

There is no better illustration of this truism than the "scientific dictatorships" of communism and fascism. The appellation of "communism" comes from the Latin root *communis*, which means "group" living. Fascism is a derivation of the Italian word *fascio*, which is translated as "bundle" or "group." Both fascism and communism are forms of coercive group living, or more succinctly, collectivism. The only substantial difference between the two is fascism's limited observance of private property rights, which is ostensible at best given its susceptibility to rigid government regulation. Recall Adolf Hitler's confession that "the whole of National Socialism is based on Marx" (Martin, p. 239, 1990). Nazism (a variant of fascism) is derivative of Marxism. The historical conflicts between communism and fascism were merely feuds between two socialist totalitarian camps, not two dichotomously related forces.

Ayn Rand probably provided the most eloquent summation of this dialectic:

> It is obvious what the fraudulent issue of fascism versus communism accomplishes: it sets up, as opposites, two variants of the same political system; it eliminates the possibility of considering capitalism; it switches the choice of "Freedom or dictatorship?" into "Which kind of dictatorship?"—thus establishing dictatorship as an inevitable fact and offering only a choice of rulers. The choice—according to the proponents of the fraud—is: a dictatorship of the rich (fascism) or a dictatorship of the poor (communism) (Rand, p. 180, 1967).

No matter which is chosen, there will be only one true dictatorship...a "scientific dictatorship." War is integral to the elite's evolutionary script, facilitating the dialectical convergence of the many "scientific dictatorships" littering the globe. The Hegelian synthesis of the world's various "scientific dictatorships" into a global government stipulates continual war and the manufacturing of adversaries to engage in fraudulent skirmishes. The following is an examination of the potential enemies being manufactured by the "scientific dictatorship" for the 21st century.

Red China

I. China's Transformation into a Communist "Scientific Dictatorship"

The Chinese have been particular targets of the "scientific dictatorship." Their prolific population growth is directly at odds with the Malthusian precepts of the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine. Fabian socialist and population control proponent Bertrand Russell stated:

> 'The white population of the world will soon cease to increase. The Asiatic races will be longer, and the negroes still longer, before their birth rate falls sufficiently to make their numbers stable without help of war and pestilence. Until that happens, the benefits aimed at by socialism can only be partially realized, and the less prolific races will have to defend themselves by methods which are disgusting even if they are necessary' (Russell, *Prospects of Industrial Civilization*, p. 273, 1923).

Thus, the elite of the Anglo-American Establishment engineered China's subjugation by the communist "scientific dictatorship." Then, they financed China's ascendancy as a military power. When the time is right, the "scientific dictatorships" of East and West could engage in an enormous race war for evolutionary dominance. To reiterate Bertrand Russell's previously stated contention, pitting the dominantly white people of the West against the Asiatic people of the East could serve the purpose of culling surplus population. In addition, it could fulfill the next phase of the elite's evolutionary script. In keeping with the Hegelian framework intrinsic to their Darwinian doctrine, the elite hope that such a dialec-

tical struggle will result in a harmonious synthesis. The historical background underpinning this coming race war unfolds as follows.

Six days before Japan's surrender, the Soviet Union was permitted entry into the Pacific theatre. "Uncle Joe" Stalin was promised the Northern Chinese Province of Manchuria in return for the Soviet Union's entry. When great amounts of Japanese military hardware were captured, they were handed over to Mao and his communist guerrillas. Manchuria was to become a staging ground for the communist acquisition of China (Jasper, 1999). Three months before Potsdam, Truman was advised by fifty top Army intelligence officers through General George C. Marshall against just such an action. They stated:

> "The entry of Soviet Russia into the Asiatic war would be a political event of world-shaking importance, the ill effects of which would be felt for decades to come.... [It] would destroy America's position in Asia quite as effectively as our position is now destroyed east of the Elbe and beyond the Adriatic.
> "If Russia enters the Asiatic war, China will certainly lose her independence, to become the Poland of Asia; Korea, the Asiatic Rumania; Manchukuo, the Soviet Bulgaria. Whether more than a nominal China will exist after the impact of the Russian armies is felt is very doubtful. Chiang may have to depart and a Chinese Soviet government may be installed in Nanking which we would have to recognize.
> "To take a line of action which would save few lives now, and only a little time-at an unpredictable cost in lives, treasure, and honor in the future-and simultaneously destroy our ally China, would be an act of treachery that would make the Atlantic Charter and our hopes for peace a tragic farce.
> "Under no circumstances should we pay the Soviet Union to destroy China. This would certainly injure material and moral position of the United States in Asia" (Hoar, 1984, p. 254).

Instead of listening to the intelligence team, Truman allowed himself to fall under the influence of Owen Lattimore, whose concepts made up U.S. policy concerning post-war China (Hoar, 1985, pg. 254–255). Lattimore would later be identified by an investigating Senate Subcommittee as a communist subversive (p. 76). Besides this, he was also a member of the Institute of Pacific Relations, a subversive outfit that received millions of dollars from the Rockefeller and Carnegie foundations (p. 76). The Institute consistently depicted Chiang as a dictator. Mao was played up as an "agrarian reformer" and not a communist. One who obviously fell for this line was George Marshall, who stated: "Don't be ridiculous. These fellows are just old-fashion agrarian farmers" (Flynn, 1965, p. 14). Nothing could be further from the truth. In fact, Mao considered himself a full-fledged Marxist in late 1919. In 1921, he organized a small communist group in Changsha. In addition, that year Mao participated in the First National Party Congress of the Chinese Communist party. It was at this meeting that the Party was formally brought into existence (Dietrich, 1998, p. 19).

The Institute's leaders also published a magazine called *Amerasia*. The FBI conducted a raid on the magazine's offices and found no less than 1800 government document, which had been stolen. An investigation by the Senate Committee on the Judiciary led to the following declaration:

> The Institute of Pacific Relations was a vehicle used by the Communists to orient American Far Eastern policies toward Communist objectives. Members of the small core of officials and staff members who controlled IPR were either Communist or pro-Communist..." (Courtney, 1962, p. 51).

Standing firmly against the communists was Chiang Kai-shek, disciple of Sun Yat-sen and one of those who were instrumental in the overthrow of the corrupt Manchu dynasty. In 1923, Chiang was sent by Dr. Sun Yat-sen to the Soviet Union to study the Bolshevik system. Chiang's first-hand experience compelled him to write: "I became more convinced than ever that Soviet political institutions were instruments of tyranny and terror..." (Perloff, 1987, p. 36). Chiang became dedicated against the communist cause. Initially his crusade against the communists was successful. In 1946, the Nationalists were winning against the communists. If allowed to continue, the Nationalists would, in a very short time, wipe the communists clean from China. However, General Marshall was dispatched by Truman to China to make sure that this was not the case. Marshall forced Chiang to agree to a cease-fire and let Mao and his forces retain what they had acquired in Manchuria (Hoar, 1985, p. 255). Chiang would find that Marshall was quite antagonistic to the Nationalist cause. He would go on to write in his diary, that Marshall "continues to try to accommodate the Communists in every possible way and force us to make concessions. He doesn't seem to care whether China survives or perishes. This indeed is a most painful situation" (Perloff, 1987. p. 40).

Chiang found out just how little Marshall did care in July of 1946 when the General clamped an embargo on the sales of ammunition and arms to China (Hoar, 1985, p. 255). In 1948, when the China situation had almost reached the

peak of desperation, Congress voted $125 million in military aid to Chiang. However, it was all for not, as the Truman administration successfully delayed its execution a full nine months, during which time China collapsed (Utley, 1951, p. 44–45). These treacherous actions did not go unnoticed. On January 25, 1949, then Congressman John F. Kennedy stated before the House of Representatives:

> Mr. Speaker, over this weekend we have learned the extent of the disaster that has befallen China and the United States. The responsibility for the failure of our foreign policy in the Far East rests squarely with the White House and the Department of State. The continued insistence that aid would not be forthcoming, unless a coalition government with the Communists was formed, was a crippling blow to the National Government (Burns, 1961, p. 80).

China's transformation into a communist "scientific dictatorship" was complete. Predictably, Marxism was accompanied by its natural correlative of Darwinism. Kenneth Hsü writes: "Mao Tse-tung regarded Darwin, as presented by the German Darwinists, as the foundation of Chinese scientific socialism" (Hsü, p. 1, 1986). During a trip to China with German Chancellor Helmit Schmit, Theo Sumner was surprised to Mao's personal praise for evolutionist Ernst Haeckel, who acted as Hitler's mentor in social Darwinism (Hsü, p. 13, 1986).

II. China's Ascendancy as a Military Power

The Korean War saw the Truman administration's same mismanagement and irresponsibility. When South Korea was invaded, Truman announced:

> ....I have ordered the Seventh Fleet to prevent any attack on Formosa. As a corollary of this action, I am calling upon the Chinese Government on Formosa to cease all air and sea operations against the mainland. The Seventh Fleet will see that this is done (*American Foreign Policy, 1950–55: Basic Documents* Vol. 2, 1957, p. 2468).

General Douglas MacArthur explained what this brought about:

> The possibility of Red China's entry into the Korean War had existed ever since the order from Washington, issued to the Seventh Fleet in June, to neutralize Formosa, which in effect protected the Red China mainland from attack by Chiang Kai-shek's forces of a half a million men.

> This released the two great Red Chinese armies assigned the coastal defense of central China and made them available for transfer elsewhere (Hunt, 1977, p. 380).

To prevent Chinese entry into the war, MacArthur ordered the bombings of the bridges across the Yalu. This would have effectively kept the Chinese from crossing over into Korea. However, General Marshall came to the rescue for the Chinese by reversing the order. This led to MacArthur stating:

> I realized for the first time that I had actually been denied the use of my full military power to safeguard the lives of my soldiers and the safety of my army. To me, it clearly foreshadowed a future tragic situation in Korea, and left me with a sense of inexpressible shock (Willoughby and Chamberlain, 1954, p. 402).

The commander of the Chinese force, General Lin Piao, would go on to state:

> I never would have made the attack and risked my men and my military reputation if I had not been assured that Washington would restrain General MacArthur from taking adequate retaliatory measures against my lines of supply and communication (MacArthur, 1964, p. 375).

Nixon, too, would continue the trend of collaboration with the communist Chinese. In 1971, Henry Kissinger began secretly negotiating with Beijing to arrange a trip for Nixon to the communist-dominated country. Just a week after the negotiations, Nixon announced that he would soon visit China. As Dietrich points out: "Nixon, the fierce anti-communist, and Mao, the archfoe of capitalism-had executed a dramatic about-face" (1998, p. 211). Nixon would be meeting with Chou En-lai. This same man admitted to China's twenty-year plan to spread drug addiction in the United States in a 1965 conversation with Egyptian President Nasser. Mohammed Heikal provides a direct quote in *The Cairo Documents*:

> Some of them [American soldiers in Vietnam] are trying opium. And we are helping them....Do you remember when the West imposed opium on us? They fought us with opium. And we are going to fight them with their own weapons...The effect this demoralization is going to have on the United States will be far greater than anyone realizes (1973, pg. 306–307).

The paragons of political correctness and the self-anointed "experts" of orthodox academia largely hold that Chinese involvement in the drugging and demoralization of America is either Taiwanese propaganda or baseless "conspiracy theory". However, the evidence is imposing. In his book *Red Cocaine: The Drugging of America*, Joseph D. Douglass convincingly argues the case using information given to him by Czechoslovakian defector Jan Sejna. Commenting on *Red Cocaine*, former Deputy Director for Intelligence Dr. Ray S. Cline stated:

> Dr. Joseph Douglass, the author of this book, is not selling a theory but instead calling attention to evidence. He has marshalled his facts carefully, presents them responsibly and cautiously, and offers a wealth of soberly documented data. That data describes in detail the efforts of China, the Soviet Union, and its many surrogates, to use drugs over many decades as weapons designed to damage and weaken-if not destroy-the stability of Free World countries. The top target is and always has been, of course, the United States (1990, p. xvii).

Why, then, would the United States government hold a friendly dialogue with the communist government of China? Dr. Cline explains:

> If we are serious about winning this war on drugs, we must know, too, to what extent it is true-as this book argues-that top officials in our government have had access to this evidence for many years, but preferred to hush it up out of concern for what public disclosure would do to U.S.-Sino/Soviet relations (1990, p. xviii-ix).

In spite of the fact that the Communist Chinese government had obviously taken an adversarial position towards the United States, Nixon and Kissinger decided to deal. Exposure of the PRC's drug trafficking in America would have jeopardized the Western "scientific dictatorship's" ultimate objective: the transformation of China into a future dialectical rival. Besides, the narcotization of America provided the Western Technocrats with a tractable and compliant population of serfs. The dialogue established by Nixon and Kissinger set the stage for establishing relations with the communist Chinese government in 1979 (Benoit, 1999).

III. Chinagate: The Red Dragon's Final Step to Parity with the West

With the tributaries of open diplomacy cleared, America's self-immolating tradition of bilateral engagement continued its seamless procession into the 90's. This time, a former governor from Arkansas would maintain the custom of appeasement. President Bill Clinton provided the ideal catalyst for the latest and, arguably, the most damaging compromise of national security. A report issued by Senator Fred Thompson's Governmental Affairs Committee reveals the reasons why the President entertained a treasonous course of action:

> "On November 8, 1994, Americans shifted control of both houses of Congress to the Republican Party for the first time in 40 years. For a time, the election rendered President Clinton so weak in the polls that many experts questioned his 'relevance,' suggesting that he might face a primary challenge as he attempted to secure his re-election in 1996. The election results spurred great concern among the President's supporters that he might suffer a similarly disastrous defeat in 1996...The President and his advisors determined that the key to their success in the 1996 elections would be to wage immediately a massive television political advertising campaign of unprecedented cost" (Jasper, "Beijing Bailout", 1999, p. 9).

In other words, America's next betrayal to the Chinese found its proximate origins with "political desperation." Fearing that the upset in both Congressional houses was an ill omen of things to come for his Presidency, Clinton realized that drastic measures had to be employed. According to the Senate report, Clinton and his strategists proceeded to develop "a legal theory to support their needs and proceeded to raise and spend $44 million in excess of the Presidential campaign spending limits" (Jasper, "Beijing Bailout", 1999, p.9). Many of the monetary sources were illegal. Many of the illegal sources were foreign. Many of the foreign donors were channeling money into the Clinton-Gore fund from China.

One group of foreign donors was the Riady family. James Riady and his wife were the biggest contributors to the Clinton-Gore ticket in 1992, giving a whopping $450,000 dollars to the election effort (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, p. 7). As the campaign drew to a close, the Riady family, along with associates and executives in Riady companies, gave an additional $600,000 to the DNC and Democratic state parties (p. 7). When it was time to celebrate, Riady and his

employee John Huang each gave $100,000 for the cost of the Clinton-Gore 1993 inauguration (p. 13).

Who exactly are the Riadys? They are ethnic Chinese whose center of operations lies in Indonesia (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, pg. 7–8). Their corporate flagship is the Lippo Group (p. 9). The patriarch of the family empire is Mochtar Riady, the father of Clinton's biggest contributor, James Riady (p. 7). Mochtar visited the United States frequently, and James was a permanent resident (p. 7). Mochtar's other son, Stephen, was educated in the United States and worked in California in the early 1980s (p. 7). However, all of the Riadys have mysteriously left the United States. Many Riady employees that had comprehensive information concerning the family's activities in the United States have also exited the scene. The only Riady operative with detailed data over the family left here in the United States is John Huang, and he is not talking. Huang has pleaded the Fifth Amendment, claiming that sharing what he knows would be tantamount to self-incrimination (p. 7).

Why all the secrecy, one might ask. In their detailed and carefully documented book, *Year of the Rat*, member of the professional staff of the House Committee on Rules Edward Timperlake and former Republican counsel to the Senate Foreign Relations Committee William C. Triplett state: "The Riady's chief partners in China (including Hong Kong)-China Resources and the China Travel Service-are government-owned companies that accommodate or serve as an extension of Chinese military intelligence" (p.18). One of these arms of Chinese military intelligence, China Resources, came to the Riady's rescue when their bank, LippoLand, was about to go belly-up and bring the entire Riady empire crashing down like Humpty Dumpty (p. 17). Timperlake and Triplett state:

> What truly saved the bank was a timely purchase of Lippo shares by the Riady's chief Chinese partner, China Resources. The share purchase was not large-5 percent of LippoLand-but it was enough to restore confidence and bring in other investors (p. 17).

The CIA also provided information concerning the Riady's relationship with Chinese intelligence. The agency revealed the following to an investigating Senate Committee:

> The Committee has learned from recently acquired information that James and Mochtar Riady have had a long-term relationship with a Chinese intelligence agency. The relationship is based on mutual benefit, with the Riady receiving assistance in finding business opportunities in exchange for large sums of money and other help.
> Although the relationship appears based on business interests, the Committee understands that the Chinese intelligence agency seeks to locate and develop relationships with information collectors, particularly with close association to the U.S. government (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, p. 18).

A statement made by one ex-Lippo executive seems to indicate that the Riadys intended to fill the role of "information collector" for a Chinese intelligence agency: "Riady's goal was to sell his relationship with Clinton to two governments, Indonesia and China" (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, p. 19). Do the Riadys have strong enough ties to the CCP to suggest that they were participating agents of the CCP and its intelligence service? The evidence already presented here is very compelling. Besides what was previously discussed, in his Hong Kong office, Mochtar Riady supposedly has a gold-framed picture of Chinese Politburo member Li Peng right next to one of the Clintons (p. 19). However, while a picture may say a thousand words, this can hardly be considered proof, let alone evidence. Is there something we can look to that is more substantial?

The answer, unfortunately, is a resounding yes. In 1997 a senator posed a question to the CIA concerning relationships between the Riadys and Beijing officials. The CIA revealed that almost all of the Riadys joint ventures in China were "with local, regional and central governments in China." The CIA went on: "Lippo has substantial interests in China-about US$2 billion in the Riady's ancestral province of Fujian alone. These include real estate, banking, electronics, currency exchange, retail, electricity, and tourism". The CIA also stated: "Lippo has provided concessionary-rate loans to finance many of these projects in key [Communist] Party members' home areas" (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, pg. 16–17).

Lippo's top U.S. agent was John Huang. Huang's membership in Lippo was largely the result of all the right elements converging at once. In September 1983, Huang joined the Union Planters Bank of Memphis to facilitate a "correspondent relationship with LippoBank and other business ties to the Riadys" (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, pg. 24–25). Union Planters had assigned Huang the task of opening a representative office in Hong Kong (1998, pg. 25).

During his assignment to Hong Kong, Huang made extensive sojourns throughout Asia, "broadening his contacts with officials in China, Japan, and Korea" (1998, pg. 25). Yet, with little agricultural trade business to support Union Planter's Hong Kong office, John Huang soon found himself floating amidst the flotsam and jetsam of a disintegrated banking operation (1998, pg. 25). The Union Planter's Hong Kong office closed, leaving Huang to the mercy of a marketplace devoid of prospects (1998, pg. 25). It was at this precarious juncture of John's life that he was recruited by the Riadys (1998, pg. 25).

The Riady's recruitment of Huang would prove to be an invaluable investment. John exhibited exceptional social skills, thus making him instrumental in the facilitation of "business developments" (1998, pg. 25). During his stay at a law firm, Huang was dubbed a "rainmaker," a veritable lodestone attracting new business (1998, pg. 26). Yet, this Lippo asset would most convincingly prove his weight in gold in March 1985, when the "rainmaker" shifted Hong Kong's attention towards a Bohemian Arkansas governor and Riady family friend (1998, pg. 26). While escorting Riady clients to the Democratic National Convention in Atlanta, John would meet the governor again (1998, pg. 26). Huang had identified the locus of the next major Riady project: Bill Clinton.

By September 1996, a time noticeably close to the U.S. presidential elections, the Los Angeles Times ran a story revealing Huang's illegal fund-raising activities on behalf of the DNC (1998, pg. 26). Overall, Huang's financial harvest for Clinton and the Democrats exceeded $2.7 million, the majority of which was generated by illegal, foreign sources (Jasper, "Beijing Bailout," 1999, pg. 11). The various contributors held connections to "organized criminal syndicates (Triads), narcotics trafficking, gambling, prostitution, the Chinese military, and all of Communist China's intelligence services" (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, pg. 30). However, there are far more disturbing revelations surrounding this scandal.

Two years earlier in January 1994, under the pretext that Commerce Secretary Ron Brown urgently required the Lippo agent's assistance, Huang "received an interim 'Top Secret' security clearance" (1998, pg. 30). According to the testimony of a Commerce Department security officer before the Senate Governmental Affairs Committee, Huang's acquisition of this clearance represented an unprecedented breach of protocol (1998, pg. 31). The officer testified: "no other consultant on the Department of Commerce payroll was ever granted top security clearance" (1998, pg. 31). Still, standard operating procedure was circumvented and Huang's "Top Secret" access continued with the blessing of Bill Clinton.

Yet, Huang 's career at Commerce Department did not begin for another five-and-a half months, a time period during which the Lippo representative still had legal access to classified material (1998, pg. 30). From July 18, 1994 to early December 1995, Huang occupied a special position in the Commerce Department and enjoyed further access to highly classified information (1998, pg. 30). Huang's maintained this "Top Secret" access during his 1996 fund-raising campaign for the DNC, a time during which the Lippo agent was soliciting aid from illegal, foreign sources (1998, pg. 30).

The full volume of sensitive information Huang collected and disseminated is not clear, but House Rules Committee Chairman Gerald Solomon revealed the following on June 11, 1997:

> "I have received reports from government sources that say there are electronic intercepts which provide evidence confirming that John Huang committed economic espionage and breached our national security by passing classified information to his former employer, the Lippo Group" (Jasper, "Beijing Bailout," 1999, pg. 11).

A CIA witness, the identity of whom was protected, was asked about Solomon's revelation during the Thompson Committee hearings (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, pg. 43–44). However, the witness could not answer the question "in open session" without imperiling sensitive "sources and methods" (1998, pg. 44). Considering the fact that the agency could have simply dismissed Solomon's statement as an unsubstantiated claim, this reply suggests that at least some modicum of factual weight rests in the HRC Chairman's assertion.

Huang's penetration of the Commerce Department was only made easier by the policies of the Clinton Administration. Shortly after Clinton entered the Oval Office, his administration began to effectively eviscerate the existing security system (Timperlake and Triplett, 1998, pg. 31). Serious background checks were removed and security clearances were generously dispensed to virtually anyone, including Huang (1998, pg. 31). In short, the corpse of America's national security infrastructure became the very bridge across which the agent of a hostile power traversed detection.

However, Huang's appointment to an important post within the DNC was not so smoothly executed. DNC chairman Don Fowler cringed at the prospect of Huang's involvement with the forthcoming television advertising campaign (1998, pg. 65). He had good reason to respond so negatively. Buried in the DNC files was a March 15, 1994 letter from Lippo consultant and Democratic activist Maeley Tom to Fowler's predecessor, David Wilhelm (1998, pg. 66). When the letter was unearthed, it revealed that Riady wanted to assemble "business leaders from East Asia" and galvanize them as "a vehicle to raise dollars from a fresh source for the DNC" (1998, pg. 66).

The potential criminality of such a plan is obvious. Contributions to federal elections can only be made by American citizens and permanent residents (1998, pg. 66). The likelihood of these Asian business leaders being either of these is doubtful. Participants in such a plan would face charges of conspiracy and substantial prison sentences. Despite these legitimate fears, President Clinton personally interceded on Huang's behalf and induced the DNC's compliance on November 13 (1998, pg. 65–66). Lippo's agent was now a major Democratic fund-raiser.

Concerning the collection of vital information, Huang was literally a sponge. The man received 37 classified personal briefings from CIA officers (1998, pg. 49). The Thompson committee comprehensively delineated the ten types of significant intelligence items that the Lippo agent acquired:

> Business opportunities in Vietnam.
> Economic issues confronting Taiwan and China.
> Investment opportunities in China.
> North Korean food shortage.
> Succession of power in China.
> China technology transfers.
> Nuclear power industry in Asia.
> Investments in the China auto industry.
> Investment climate in Hong Kong.
> Chinese government influence on investment in China and Taiwan (1998, pg. 50).

According to Timperlake and Triplett, item #6 would be of particular interest to the PRC (1998, pg. 51). China's military modernization program is maintained with American technology and the "Er Bu" (military intelligence) would

eagerly welcome the opportunity to know whom and what was the object of CIA surveillance (1998, pg. 51). Such knowledge would insure the security of programs within China's military industrial complex. Unhindered, the communist Dragon would continue its inexorable march towards parity with the United States.

Item #5 would be extremely useful to the Ministry of State Security and the CCP's United Front Works Department (1998, pg. 51). Timperlake and Triplett elaborate:

> In 1994 and 1995 Chinese paramount leader Deng Xiaoping was in failing health, and the various Chinese leaders were contending for position in the post-Deng era. Understanding the CIA's analysis of the situation would have allowed them to manipulate it to their advantage (1998, pg. 51).

The PRC would have also noticed Item #9. With the PRC's impending conquest of Hong Kong on July 1, 1997, concerns about the flight of western capital from the region began to emerge (1998, pg. 51). Understanding the CIA's analysis of Hong Kong would allow the PRC to regulate its conduct in certain areas of strategic significance (1998, pg. 51). In other words, the West would only see what China wanted it to see.

Additionally, Huang attended 109 meetings where classified information may have been disseminated, including many at the White House (1998, pg. 109). Secret Service records reveal that, between March 15, 1993 and July 18, 1994, Huang had set foot in the White House at least forty-seven times (1998, pg. 27–28). How much Lippo's top agent had learned and the extent of the damage done to America's national security is still being assessed.

Why did Kenneth Starr focus on sexual innuendo as opposed to the Chinese connection to the Clinton Whitehouse? After all, shady dealings with a foreign nation move one beyond the realm of poor character to the much more serious domain of treason. Assertions made by investigator and court reformer Sherman Skolnick may provide an explanation:

> There was a stand-off between Clinton and supposed "independent" Counsel Kenneth W. Starr. They are both master blackmailers against each other. Result: Starr's work dribbled down, no treason, just sex and Monica. Starr had as a PRIVATE law client Wang Jun, the reputed head of the Red Chinese

> Secret Police. Starr is also reportedly the UNREGISTERED foreign lobbyist of the Red Chinese government. From time to time, Wang Jun visited Clinton in the White House Clinton reportedly gave him U.S. industrial, financial, and MILITARY secrets (Skolnick, p. 3).

After presenting this information, Skolnick asks the following questions:

> So who was going to arrest who? Starr arrested by Clinton's Justice Department? Or Starr to have arrested and prosecuted Clinton for treason with Starr's private law client, Wang Jun, being the common factor?

The answer to these questions is obvious. Both sides would maintain a "hands off" policy as far as the Red China connection was concerned. America would only be exposed to lurid details of Clinton's sexual depravity. Meanwhile, behind the scenes, Red China would continue down the path to becoming a much more powerful "scientific dictatorship".

Other assessments of enemy penetration have been running concurrently with the investigations into Chinagate. In July 1998, the Cox Committee was created for the express purpose of determining whether or not Loral Space and Communications Ltd. and Hughes Electronics Corporation compromised national security by assisting China's military technicians in the development of missile systems that could target American cities. The release of its findings provoked an aggressive Chinese response. In a January 6, 1999 article ran in the *People's Daily*, director of the Information Office of the State Council Zhao Qizheng called the Cox Report, "a farce to instigate anti-China feelings and undermine Sino-U.S. relations" (*People's Daily*, 1999, p. 4).

Is this the case? Is the Committee composed of nothing but a bunch of mean, bigoted Americans who want to destabilize U.S. relations with China? An August 12, 1999 article from Taiwan's *Central News Agency* seems to suggest the reverse. According to the news item, an update to the Cox report found the following:

> "Events since the release of the select committee report have confirmed some of its most disturbing conclusions about the PRC espionage threat facing the United States, the weakness of our efforts to counter it, and the threats to our national security that have resulted from it. With the stolen US technology, the PRC has leaped, in a handful years, from 1950s-era strategic nuclear capabilities to the more modern thermonuclear weapons designs" (Chung, 1999, p. 1).

Moreover, in June 1999, the PRC announced that it would test a new submarine launched ballistic missile with a range of 7,500 miles (Chung, 1999, p. 1). This announcement verified a prediction made the Cox Report (Chung, 1999, p. 1). The PRC's announcement that it now had a neutron bomb also validated the Cox Report's contention that American nuclear technology had been stolen (Chung, 1999, p. 1). So much for Qizheng's contention that the Cox Report was a "farce."

For many years now, the United States government has taken the engagement approach to Communist China, hoping that gestures of appeasement would result in China's volitional liberalization. Two authors who argue for this position are Daniel Burstein and Arne J. De Keijzer. In their book, *Big Dragon*, Burstein and Keijzer propose a policy of "Dynamic Engagement" (1998, p. 355). The authors contend that it will end the cold war with China (1998, p. 355). The two then enumerate supposed beneficiaries of such engagement.

First on the list of those who would supposedly benefit is American business, which will have better access to the China market. The atmosphere will change from one of hostility to one of cooperation and mutual respect. China will someday have the largest economy in the world. Therefore, to be a partner with and play a role in the development of China's economy will lead to great gains when China reaches this status (1998, p. 355).

America will not only gain economically, but politically as well. Washington's ability to persuade and influence China will increase considerably, especially when it comes to matters such as Asian and global security. In so doing, America will ease China's adjustment to "the very positive emerging world order of recent year" (1998, p. 356). "Dynamic engagement", contends Burstein and Keijzer will also benefit the Chinese people. A more market-oriented China will somehow lead to a more democratic China, because with Western money and business will come Western values concerning political liberties and human rights. Burstein and Keijzer hold that the Chinese are already very receptive to Western ideas and concepts. They write: "Despite political rhetoric of recent years, the Chinese people admire the freedom and creativity of American culture and lifestyles, our pioneering spirit, our open society, and many of our ideals (1998, p. 356)". Because of this deeply embedded affinity for America, China holds the innate potential of someday becoming a truly democratic society (1998, p. 356). However, shifting China's paradigm can only be accomplished through bilateral engagement.

Finally, Keijzer and Burstein reiterate the all-purpose mantra of global "peace and prosperity," claiming that the dormant synergies and potentially rewarding prospects of U.S.-China relations are hindered by the "politics of confrontation" (1998, pp.356–57). Resuscitating the traditional alarmist sentiments of the 60s' anti-war movement, the authors claim that U.S.-China relations have assumed an escalatory trajectory towards "a new cold war—bordering on a hot one" (1998, p. 357). In order to avoid this inexorable descent into warfare, Americans must "reconceptualize" their relationship with China and abandon the ugly notions promulgated by the "China Threat school" (1998, p.357). In other words, America's national security concerns must be ignored and the Chinese must be appeased...or else.

Still, there are those who continue to promulgate the school of thought presented by Keijzer and Burstein. These individuals contend that China is in the midst of a paradigm shift that can only be facilitated through continued American policies of appeasement. Is this the case? Is China undergoing a transformational process? An April 1, 1999 article in the *South China Morning Post* may have already answered that question. The author, Daniel Kwan, states the following:

> Beijing is to step up its "Three Emphases" campaign by sending 46 teams on a tour of provinces and central government organs to raise cadres' ideological awareness.
> The teams were made up from more than 260 "educators" who would teach cadres in the instructions issued by President Jiang Zemin, Xinhua said.
> The "Three Emphases" stresses studying of the Marxist canon, "talking more about politics" and raising the level of Marxist righteousness.
> It was put into top gear last month when Zeng Qinghong, a protege of President Jiang, took over as the director of the Communist Party's organisation department (Kwan, 1999, p. 1).

Further evidence that the PRC government has no intentions of abandoning communism anytime soon is provided by Timperlake and Triplett:

> In the first half of 1990, under security boss Qiao Shi's direction, the CCP required all Party members to reregister in order to examine their loyalty and ideological purity. As a result, more than 100,000 names were dropped from the rolls. Government, factories, and universities had new Party organizations imposed on them, and the CCP geared up its propaganda machinery (*Red Dragon Rising*, 1999, p. 47).

Thus, China's communist "scientific dictatorship" remains firmly intact. Deeply embedded within Red China are the dormant seeds of war, cultivated and nurtured by the "scientific dictatorship" of the west. The Red Dragon of the East represents one potential dialectical rival for the next war, which the elite hope will tangibly enact their evolutionary script for humanity and usher in their *Brave New World.*

Russia

Russia presents yet another potential enemy of the 21st century. However, she is a foe that the Western elite unintentionally promulgated. Initially, America's secret Establishment had hoped that, through the gradual liberalization of the Russian government, she could eventually merge with the West in a global "scientific dictatorship." Concurrently, a Fabian process of societal transformation would be enacted in the United States, preparing the former constitutional republic for her comfortable amalgamation into a one world socialist totalitarian government. Such aspirations have been expressed by members of the Council on Foreign, who are the progenies of Cecil Rhodes' *Pax Britannia* and architects of the United Nations. In 1954, Reece Committee staff director Norman Dodd met with CFR member and Ford Foundation head Rowan Gaither. Dodd recounts the astonishing revelations made during this meeting:

> Mr. Gaither said, "Mr. Dodd, we have asked you to come up here today because we thought that possibly, off the record, you would tell us why the Congress is interested in the activities of Foundations such as ourselves." And before I could think of how I would reply to that statement, Mr. Gaither then went on voluntarily and stated, "Mr. Dodd all of us that have a hand in making policies here have had experience either with the OSS during the war, or the European Economic Administration. After the war we have had experience operating under directives, and these directives emanate, and did emanate from the White House. Now we still operate under just such directives. Would you like to know what the substance of these directives is?" I said, "Mr. Gaither, I'd like very much to know" Whereupon he made this statement to me, namely, "Mr. Dodd, we here operate in response to similar directives, the substance of which is that we shall use our grant making powers so to alter life in the United States that it can be comfortably merges with the Soviet Union"

(*The Hidden Agenda: Merging America Into World Government* videotape interview).

Ostensibly, the "scientific dictatorship" of the Soviet Union fell in 1991. However, this "fall" was actually an exercise in cheap theatrics orchestrated to instill the Western "scientific dictatorship" with a false sense of victory. Such a move was announced as far back as the 1930s, when Dimitri Manuilski stated:

> *"War to the hilt between communism and capitalism is inevitable. Today, of course, we are not strong enough to attack. Our time will come in 30 to 40 years. To win, we shall need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisie...will have to be put to sleep. So we shall begin by launching the most spectacular peace movement on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard of concessions. The capitalist countries, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be friends. As soon as their guard is down, we will smash them with our clenched fist"* (McAlvany, pg. 196–197, 1992, emphasis in original).

In November 1987, Mikhail Gorbachev reiterated this idea. According to Sir William Stephenson, head of Combined Allied Intelligence Operations during the Second World War, Gorby said the following in a speech to the Politburo:

> *"Comrades, do not be concerned about all you hear about* ***glasnost*** *and* ***perestroika*** *and democracy in the coming years. These are primarily for outward consumption. There will be no significant internal change within Russia other for cosmetic purposes. Our purpose is to disarm the Americans and let them fall asleep. We want to accomplish three things: One, we want the Americans to withdraw conventional forces from Europe. Two, we want them to withdraw nuclear forces from Europe. Three, we want the Americans to stop proceeding with Strategic Defense Initiative"* (Emphasis in original) (McAlvany, p. 201, 1992).

Ex-KGB officer Anatoliy Golitsyn foretold the false "liberalization" campaign in 1984. In *New Lies For Old*, Golitsyn wrote:

> If in a reasonable time "liberalization can be successfully achieved in Poland and elsewhere, it will serve to revitalize the communist regimes concerned. The activities of the false opposition will further confuse and undermine the genuine opposition in the communist world. Externally, the role of dissidents will be to persuade the West that the "liberalization" is spontaneous and controlled. "Liberalization" will create conditions for establishing solidarity between trade unions and intellectuals in the communist and noncommunist worlds. In time such alliances will generate new forms of pressure against Western "militarism", "racism", and "military industrial complexes" and in favor of disarmament and the kind of structural changes in the West predicted in Sakharov's writings.
>
> If "liberalization" is successful and accepted by the West as genuine, it may well be followed by the apparent withdrawal of one or more communist countries from the Warsaw Pact to serve as the model of a "neutral" socialist state for the whole of Europe to follow. Some "dissidents" are already speaking in these terms (p. 336, 1984).

Europe has already witnessed this condition of alleged "liberalization." As the former Soviet "scientific dictatorship" feigned immolation, its various socialist machinations remained intact under the guise of "social democracy." Encouraged by the prospect of a more comfortable and non-violent merger with its eastern counterpart, the "scientific dictatorship" of the West pledged its support to this counterfeit "liberalization" movement. Golitsyn continues:

> Political "liberalization" and "democratization" would follow the general lines of the Czechoslovak rehearsal in 1968. This rehearsal might well have been the kind of political experiment Mironov had in mind as early as 1960. The "liberalization" would be spectacular and impressive. Formal pronouncements might be made about a reduction in the communist party's role; its monopoly would be apparently curtailed. An ostensible separation of powers between the legislative, the executive, and the judiciary might be introduced. The Supreme Soviet would be given greater apparent power and the president and deputies greater apparent independence. The posts of president of the Soviet Union and first secretary of the party might well be separated. The KGB would be "reformed". Dissidents at home would be amnestied; those in exile abroad would be allowed to return, and some would take up positions of leadership in government. Sakharov might be included in some capacity in the government or allowed to teach abroad. The creative arts and cultural and scientific organizations, such as the writers' unions and Academy of Sciences, would become apparently more independent, as would the trade unions. Political clubs would be opened to nonmembers of the communist parties. Censorship would be relaxed; controversial books, plays, films and art would be published, performed, and exhibited. Many prominent Soviet performing artists now abroad would return to the Soviet Union and resume their professional careers. Constitutional amendments would be adopted to guarantee fulfillment of the provisions of the Helsinki agreements and a semblance of compliance would be maintained. There would be greater freedom for Soviet citizens to travel. Western and United Nations observers would be invited to the Soviet Union to witness the reforms in action.

> But, as in the Czechoslovak case, the "liberalization" would be calculated and deceptive in that it would be introduced from above. It would be carried out by the party through its cells and individual members in government, the Supreme Soviet, the courts, and the electoral machinery and by the KGB through its agents among the intellectuals and scientists. It would be the culmination of Shelepin's plans. It would contribute to the stabilization of the regime at home and to the achievement of its goals abroad.
> The arrest of Sakharov in January 1980 raises the question of why the KGB, which was so successful in the past in protecting state secrets and suppressing opposition while concealing the misdemeanors of the regime, is so ineffective now. Why in particular did it allow Western access to Sakharov and why were his arrest and internal exile so gratuitously publicized? The most likely answer is that his arrest and the harassment of other dissidents is intended to make a future amnesty more credible and convincing. In that case the dissident movement is now being prepared for the most important aspect of its strategic role, which will be to persuade the West of the authenticity of Soviet "liberalization" when it comes. Further high-level defectors, or "official émigrés," may well make their appearance in the West before the switch in policy occurs.
> If it [liberalization-ADDED] should be extended to East Germany, demolition of the Berlin Wall might even be contemplated.
> Western acceptance of the new "liberalization" as genuine would create favorable conditions for the fulfillment of communist strategy for the United States, Western Europe, and even, perhaps, Japan. The "Prague spring" was accepted by the West, and not only by the left, as the spontaneous and genuine evolution of a communist regime into a form of democratic, humanistic socialism despite the fact that basically the regime, the structure of the party, and its objectives remained the same. Its impact has already been described. A broader-scale "liberalization" in the Soviet Union and elsewhere would have an even more profound effect. Eurocommunism could be revived. The pressure for united fronts between communist and socialist parties and trade unions at national and international level would be intensified. This time, the socialists might finally fall into the trap. United front governments under strong communist influence might well come to power in France, Italy, and possibly other countries. Elsewhere the fortunes and influence of communist parties would be much revived. The bulk of Europe might well turn to left-wing socialism, leaving only a few pockets of conservative resistance (pg. 339–341, 1984).

Despite harsh criticism from Establishment-christened "experts" and "Sovietologists", many of Golitsyn's above predictions happened with frightening accuracy during the period of 1989–1991. The whole sham culminated with the August, 1991 Soviet coup. Several strange features of the overthrown suggest that

whole event was staged. Donald McAlvany enumerates various oddities that are indicative of this thesis:

1. The U.S. and world press were warned about the coming coup for several days leading up to August 19. Seldom is the world press given advance notice of such events. Western intelligence sources knew of the coup several months in advance. Also curious was the fact that *in spite of the advance publicity of the coup, Gorbachev made no moves to head it off or avert it* (emphasis in original).

2. All of the eight coup leaders were Gorbachev appointees and confidants.

3. Coup leader Gennady Yanayev referred to himself only as "acting president" and spoke of Gorbachev returning to power after recovering from "his illness."

4. The coup leaders did not cut the internal or international communication lines-something which is always done in a coup or revolutionary upheaval.

5. The coup leaders made no attempt to control the press-neither the Soviet nor the foreign press stationed in Russia-which had complete access to international phone lines throughout the coup.

6. Anti-coup leaders such as Yeltsin had access to international phone lines *and operators* (emphasis in original) throughout the coup.

7. Only minimal troops were used throughout the coup, and troops *loyal to Yeltsin were sent to surround Yeltsin in the parliament building* (emphasis in original).

8. The airports were all left open.

9. Utilities in the parliament building were never cut.

10. *In a legitimate coup, the KGB would have killed Yeltsin, Gorbachev, and other reform leaders* (emphasis in original). No attempt was ever made to arrest Yeltsin, but the coup plotters did arrest Godiyan, a well-known enemy of Gorbachev's (pg. 220–221, 1992).

There were so many phony characteristics to the coup that many expressed suspicions. McAlvany elaborates:

> The president of Soviet Georgia came out shortly after the coup and accused Gorbachev of having masterminded the coup, and 62 percent of the Soviet

> people (according to private polls) believe the coup was a fake. Even Eduard Shevardnadze (Gorbachev's former foreign minister) said that Gorby may have been behind the coup (p. 222, 1992).

All the suspicions aside, these theatrical overtures were successful. The western elites dropped their guard, believing that their version of a "scientific dictatorship" would be the one that would dominate the world. However, the Soviet Bear had not been vanquished. What appeared to be death was merely hibernation. The ascendancy of Vladimir Putin, formerly of the KGB, to the Russian Presidency may have marked the beginning of the slumber's end. The BBC's Bridget Kendall conducted an investigation into the background of this enigmatic political figure. She found that Putin's "burning ambition was always to be a Soviet secret agent" (Kendall, 2001). Kendall also reported that the Russian President "was devastated at the sudden and humiliating Soviet retreat from Eastern Europe and subsequent collapse of the Soviet Union" (Kendall, 2001). This hardly sounds like a reformer.

In 1999, Putin became Prime Minister of Russia. An incident during this period of his political career could just as easily been lifted out of a biography of Stalin. Kendall elaborates:

> In August of that year, he waged a brutal war against the Chechens after a series of explosions had ripped through tower blocks in Moscow and other cities. Thousands were killed, and Chechnya was all but obliterated (Kendall, 2001).

It is very likely that the pretext for this war was generated by employing the Soviet tactic of state sponsored terrorism. On September 4, 1999, a bombing occurred in Buinaksk, Dagestan, claiming 62 people (Henry, 2002). This attack was followed by another bombing in Moscow which cost the lives of 215 people (Henry, 2002). Another bombing occurred on September 16 in Volgodonsk, killing 18 people (Henry, 2002). While the government blamed Chechen rebels, "it has never produced evidence to back up this claim" (Henry, 2002).

The Russian government's failure to produce any evidence implicating Chechen rebels leads one to consider the possibility of another culprit. Exiled media tycoon Boris Berezovsky leveled accusations at Putin and the FSB that suggested they were the real guilty party. Patrick Henry elaborates:

> Boris Berezovsky announced Tuesday that President Vladimir Putin "definitely knew" that the Federal Security Service was involved in four bombings that killed more than 300 people in Moscow and two other cities in the fall of 1999, as well as a foiled bombing attempt in Ryazan.
>
> "At a minimum Vladimir Putin knew that the FSB was involved in the bombings in Moscow, Volgodonsk and Ryazan," Berezovsky told reporters, adding that Putin's failure to order a full investigation of the attacks constituted a coverup (Henry, 2002).

Evidence supporting these allegations are true may lie in a failed bombing in Ryazan, which occurred on September 22, 1999:

> A bomb was discovered in the basement of a 12-story apartment building in Ryazan by local police. The device consisted of several bags of a white powder connected to a timer and a shotgun shell detonator. Investigators in Ryazan initially identified the powder as hexogen, a powerful explosive. But FSB chief Nikolai Patrushev quickly dismissed this finding, claiming that the whole incident was merely a training exercise with a dummy bomb, and that the bags contained sugar.
>
> According to Berezovsky, four explosives experts from Britain and France had examined the available evidence from the Ryazan incident—including photographs of the explosive device made by investigators—and concluded that the bomb was authentic. All physical evidence from the Ryazan crime scene has been classified and sealed for 75 years, he said (Henry, 2002).

One individual who reinforced Berezovsky's contentions was Nikita Chekulin, the former director of a research institute affiliated with the Education Ministry that deals with explosives (Henry, 2002). Chekulin's claims were most telling:

> Chekulin claimed to have documentary evidence showing that the institute had purchased tons of the explosive hexogen from military installations in 2000. That hexogen was then falsely labeled and transferred to "various cover agencies in the regions," he said. An internal Education Ministry investigation led Minister Vladimir Filippov to ask for the FSB to get involved. Among those Chekulin said knew of this "possible terrorist activity" were Deputy Prime Minister Valentina Matviyenko, then-Deputy Prime Minister Ilya Klebanov, Patrushev, then-Interior Minister Vladimir Rushailo and then-Security Council Chairman Sergei Ivanov.
>
> "Mr. Patrushev forbade the investigation, and his deputy Yury Zaostrovtsev informed the Education Ministry of this decision," Chekulin said (Henry, 2002).

The FSB claimed that these allegations were "untenable and devoid of common sense" (Henry, 2002). However, it is interesting to note that the bombings provided Putin with the pretext to achieve objectives reminiscent of Stalin's agenda.

Putin also borrowed another page from the old Soviet playbook: suppression of media dissent. Kendall explains:

> But meanwhile, the independent television channel NTV was questioning the war in Chechnya. For Mr Putin this amounted to betrayal.
>
> As part of his crackdown on corruption, he set about pursuing the channel's owner, Vladimir Gusinsky, one of the so-called Russian oligarchs who had allegedly exploited Russia's chaotic privatisation reforms to amass a personal fortune.
>
> Before long, his office had been raided by armed tax police, his journalists interrogated, and he had fled into exile where he was arrested on a Russian extradition warrant.
>
> Mr Putin claimed this was just the Prosecutor's office doing its job. But many worried it could be the first step in a crackdown on free speech and democratic freedoms.
>
> "People are more afraid now," said one journalist we talked to. "Only influence from international leaders on Putin can protect Russia's democracy," said another (Kendall, 2001).

Kendall also saw Putin's ascension as an enthronement of the infamous KGB. She states:

> The KGB, or FSB as it is now called, is back at the heart of government. A plaque commemorating Russia's first KGB president, the Soviet leader Yuri Andropov, has been installed on Putin's orders to pride of place at the security service's headquarters in Moscow (Kendall, 2001).

The Russian President's actions in 2003 certainly reinforce Kendall's contention. Consider the Russian President's recent restructuring of the government, reported by the BBC on March 12, 2003:

> Russian President Vladimir Putin has restructured his government to extend the powers of the Federal Security Service (FSB).
> The secret police will now absorb the border guards and the government agency for monitoring communications (Fapsi).
> Liberal opposition politicians say the change amounts to the return of the KGB—the FSB's notorious predecessor (2003).

The FSB is the successor to the infamous KGB. However, it never could boast the same tyrannical power possessed by its Soviet forerunner. According to the BBC, that could all be ending now:

> The new powers given to the FSB by President Putin's decrees were enjoyed by its Soviet predecessor.
> Post-Soviet reforms had gradually stripped the secret police of its control over the border guards—a force now numbering about 174,000 which still plays an important part in Tajikistan and other flash-points—and Fapsi.
> The FSB's headquarters remain in the old KGB building on Lubyanka Square, a few streets away from the Kremlin (2003).

It seems very suitable for the FSB to be located in the old KGB building, as it is becoming virtually indistinguishable from its Cold War precursor. It also suggests that history is about to repeat itself. The false liberalization campaigns of the past were always followed by the considerable strengthening of Russia's internal security organs. Russian communism, which now eschews the hammer and sickle, may be preparing to make a twenty-first century return. This means the war between communism and capitalism predicted by Manuilski could be just on the horizon. The Russian elite, previously known as the Soviet elite, has their own version of a "scientific dictatorship." They have never abandoned that model and will, if necessary, fight a war to see it implemented.

However, while this war was probably not intended by the western elites, it would still fit into their evolutionary script quite nicely. As researcher James Perloff has noted: "The Establishment has frequently exploited the native anti-Communism of the American people to inveigle them into destructive circumstances" (Perloff, p. 137, 1988). In this case, those destructive circumstances would be a socialist West. The Western elites have always offered up their own unique brand of socialism as a bulwark against the Russian threat.

The Sino-Russian Superstate

In his expose over the Skull and Bones society, historian Antony Sutton documented the role played by Bonesmen in the transformation of China into a "scientific dictatorship." Sutton then provides a motive for the building of a new dialectic arm in China:

> By about the year 2000 Communist China will be a "superpower" built by American technology and skill. It is presumably the intention of The Order to place this power in a conflict mode with the Soviet Union (Sutton, p. 181, 1986).

The western elite apparently believes that war between the Russians and Chinese will somehow advance the evolutionary script towards the ultimate objective of a global "scientific dictatorship." However, the western "scientific dictatorship's" attempts to generate rivalry may have backfired in this case. Sutton explains:

> Yet, The Order has probably again miscalculated. What will be Moscow's reaction to this dialectic challenge? Even without traditional Russian paranoia they can be excused for feeling more than a little uneasy. And who is to say that the Chinese Communists will not make their peace with Moscow after 2000 and join forces to eliminate the super-super-power—the United States (Sutton, p. 181, 1986).

The Hegelian synthesis of the Russian and Chinese "scientific dictatorships" may already be underway. The alliance between the two powers predicted by Sutton occurred in 2000. *The People's Daily* reported on this agreement:

> President Jiang Zemin and Russian President Vladimir Putin Tuesday signed a joint declaration pledging that the two countries will continue to develop their friendly relationship and promote all-round cooperation.
>
> The Beijing Declaration says the state leaders of China and Russia agree to deepen China-Russia relations in the 21st century.
>
> China and Russia, as strategic partners, will press ahead to strengthen their good-neighborly friendship and expand cooperation so that the two countries will grow and prosper (2000).

The terms of the Beijing Declaration are very enlightening:

> Highlights of the declaration are as follows:—All political documents signed and adopted by China and Russia serve as the solid basis for the healthy development of bilateral relations. The two sides will strictly abide by them and make continuous efforts to push the relationship to higher levels.
>
> —China and Russia will maintain close and regular contact between the two state leaders, and departments of foreign affairs, national defense, law enforcement, economy, science and technology will also maintain close contact.
>
> —China and Russia support in the international arena forces of peace, stability, development and cooperation, defy hegemonism, power politics and group politics, and oppose attempts to amend the basic principles of international law, to threaten others by force or to interfere in other countries' internal affairs.
>
> As permanent members of the United Nations Security Council, China and Russia share the responsibility to safeguard the leading role of the UN and its Security Council in maintaining world peace and security, and to push forward multi-polarization of the world.
>
> The two state leaders are satisfied with the achievements of the Shanghai Five Summit held not long ago in Dushanbe, capital of Tajikistan. They agree that the cooperation among members of the Shanghai Five has reached a new level and should be further promoted.
>
> China and Russia have reached consensus on maintaining security and stability in their neighboring regions.
>
> —The aim of the joint statement on the anti-ballistic missile treaty signed during this summit is to consolidate global and regional strategic stability, to safeguard the existing system of arms control and disarmament treaties, to accelerate the non-proliferation process of weapons of mass destruction and their carrier vehicles, and to ensure the security of all countries, without exception.
>
> A look at the current world situation reveals the theory that the anti-ballistic missile treaty should be amended on the grounds that some countries are a missile threat is groundless.
>
> —China and Russia respect each other's independence, sovereignty and territorial integrity, and firmly oppose any attempts to split the country from within or outside the country.

They understand and support each other's efforts to safeguard national unification, sovereignty and territorial integrity.

National separatism, international terrorism, religious extremism and cross-border criminal activities have endangered the safety of sovereign countries and the peace and stability of the world. China and Russia are determined to take clear-cut measures to crack down on these problems both bilaterally and multi-laterally.

—Russia reiterated its consistent principled stance on the Taiwan issue, saying that it recognizes the government of the People's Republic of China is the sole legitimate government representing China, and that Taiwan is an inalienable part of the Chinese territory.

Russia will not support any form of Taiwan independence. It supports the People's Republic of China's stance on not accepting "two Chinas" or "one China, one Taiwan."

Russia opposes Taiwan's entry into the United Nations or into any international organization eligible only to sovereign states, and will not sell weapons to Taiwan.

China is truly grateful for Russia's faithful adherence to the "one China" principle on the Taiwan issue.

Both China and Russia believe that the Taiwan issue is China's internal affair. Both believe that no outside force should be allowed to interfere in resolving the Taiwan issue, and stress that such an attempt can only add to the tension in the Asia-Pacific region.

—The further and comprehensive development of economic, trade, scientific and technological, and military-related technological cooperation between China and Russia is vital for the expansion of the Sino-Russian strategic partnership of cooperation based on equality and trust.

The two heads of state said they were satisfied with the performance of prime ministers at regularly-held meetings, and think the regular-meeting system plays a major role in promoting bilateral cooperation in the areas of economy and trade, science and technology, national defense, energy (including oil and gas industry), transportation, nuclear industry, aviation and aerospace, and banking.

China and Russia are committed to widening cooperation in specific areas to consolidate the strategic cooperation.

China and Russia will explore possibilities for Russia's participation in the development of China's western regions, including the joint development of oil and gas resources and gas pipeline laying.

Both wish to strengthen cooperation in the sectors of science and technology, education, culture and sports.

—The two countries believe that the Sino-Russian agreement signed on December 9, 1999, for the joint use of certain islets in border rivers and surrounding waters for economic purposes is unprecedented. The smooth implementation of the agreement marked a major step forward for the two countries to build their border into a bridge of friendship.

In a constructive and pragmatic spirit, China and Russia will continue their talks to speed up resolution of disputes over areas still under negotiation. The status quo should be maintained for the areas until a solution is reached.

—China and Russia are satisfied with the initial implementation of a treaty signed by China, Russia, Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan and Tajikistan on deepening trust between their militaries, and reducing military forces in border regions.

Both believe the implementation of the pact will promote peace, tranquility, stability and prosperity in the border regions, and push forward the good-neighborly relations among all signatories.

China and Russia think that now is the time to study the possibilities of finding ways to promote trust between all these countries in military matters.

—It is the common aspiration of the Chinese and Russian peoples to preserve their friendship for generations to come. To this end, tireless effort is required not only from the two governments, but also from the two peoples.

The two countries agree to support the Sino-Russian Committee for Friendship, Peace and Development and to encourage other forms of non-governmental exchange.

To build up a long-term and stable relationship between the two countries on the basis of good-neighborly friendship, mutual trust and mutual benefit, the two heads of state agreed to conduct negotiations on preparations for the reaching of the China-Russia Good-Neighborly Friendship and Cooperation Treaty (2000).

Stripped of all its quixotic language, the Beijing Declaration established the type of cooperation that is necessary for the erection of a Sino-Russian empire. This new technocratic empire presents yet another potential enemy of the West in the 21st century. In his article entitled, "The Chinese-Russian Alliance—Birth of a Superstate?," journalist Toby Westerman made the following observation:

> The union of Russia and Communist China is beginning to attract attention from the world's press, but the full—and dangerous—implication of the alliance is not acknowledged.
> The visit of Chinese Communist leader Hu Jintao to Russia prompted Fred Weir of the Canadian Press to write from Moscow and analyze the relationship between Russia and China. He recognized that Moscow and Beijing are forging the "world's next economic, military, and spacefaring superpower" (Westerman, 2003).

Westerman explains that this emergent alliance is militaristic in nature:

> Two basic facts are undeniable and demand the public's attention: "democratic" Russia supports Communist China's foreign policy, including Beijing's aggressive stand toward free Taiwan, and Moscow is the main supplier for Communist China's massive arms build-up, which has caused deep concern throughout the Asia-Pacific region.
> Sino-Russian ties have been close, long-term, and militarily oriented (Westerman, 2003).

Evidently, Russia's provision of military infrastructure to China shows sign of abating:

> In August 1994, Radio Moscow (known today as the Voice of Russia) declared that "Russia will remain a major source of Chinese weapons," and was supplying Communist China with "tanks, air-born radar, and the training of Chinese military officers in Russian military academies."
> Sixteen months later, in December 1995, Pavel Grachev, then-Russian Defense Minister, defined Russia as Communist China's "major partner" in the weapons trade, and that Moscow-Beijing cooperation was "an example of mutual trust and genuine friendship," according to a broadcast from the Voice of Russia World Service (Westerman, 2003).

In fact, no questioning voices have been heard from within Russia:

> No politician in "democratic" Russia has called into question Moscow's close ties with Communist China, just as Russia's close association with every overt communist state, including North Korea and Cuba, has been criticized (Westerman, 2003).

Westerman reveals that the ultimate objective of these allied powers will be a "scientific dictatorship" that will challenge the primacy of the western technocratic elite:

> By April 1997, then-Presidents of Russia and China, Boris Yeltsin and Jiang Zemin, declared their intentions to establish a "New World Order," which would replace the purported American domination of world affairs (Westerman, 2003).

The elites of the western "scientific dictatorship" have played a dangerous game. Their actions could very well have set the stage for the next world war. There will be no guarantees of victory for the western elites in this coming global conflict. Like Doctor Frankenstein, they may find themselves vanquished at the hands of their own creation. Then again, a Sino-Russian super-state may work to their advantage. After all, the threat of encroachments by the communist world has always been used by the western elites as a pretext for world government. The American people, as well as the rest of the world population, may accept a global "scientific dictatorship" if it is offered up as a bulwark to the communist Sino-Russian empire.

International Terrorism

International terrorism offers the "scientific dictatorship" the promise of perpetual warfare, which is integral to the fulfillment of its evolutionary script for humanity. Unlike the many other manufactured foes throughout history, international terrorism is not centralized within the borders of nation-states or easily reducible to a single entity. In this sense, international terrorism exhibits a sinister synchronicity with the elite. Like the ruling class, terrorism is a supranational institution. Thus, it is an ideal machination of the technocratic conspiracy and is instrumental in the tangible enactment of the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, President Carter's national security advisor, played no small role in the engineering of the terrorist threat that resulted in September 11. His 1997 book, *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Geostrategic Objectives* essentially constitutes an open admission of guilt. He begins his elitist tract with the following observation:

> The last decade of the twentieth century has witnessed a tectonic shift in world affairs. For the first time ever, a non-Eurasian power has emerged not only as a key arbiter of Eurasian power relations but also as the world's paramount. The defeat and collapse of the Soviet Union was the final step in the rapid ascendance of a Western Hemisphere power, the United States, as the sole and, indeed, the first truly global power...(Brzezinski, pg. xii, 1997).

According to Brzezinski, this emergent American empire can only maintain its primacy as the sole global "scientific dictatorship" through the imperialistic extension of its power. This extension involves the seizure and consolidation of geostrategic resources. In particular, Brzezinski cites Eurasia as geostrategically axial in this campaign of imperialism:

> But in the meantime, it is imperative that no Eurasian challenger emerges, capable of dominating Eurasia and thus of also challenging America. The formulation of a comprehensive and integrated Eurasian geostrategy is therefore the purpose of this book (Brzezinski, p. xiv, 1997).

However, Brzezinski identifies a distinct threat to this campaign: "The attitude of the American public toward the external projection of American power has been much more ambivalent" (Brzezinski, pg. 24, 1997). Brzezinski reiterates this fear later and in much more elitist language:

> It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is, defense spending) and the human sacrifice (casualties, even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization (Brzezinski, p.35, 1997).

Evidently, America's constitutional republican system and its natal revulsion towards imperialism is a threat to the extension of the empire. Worse still, Brzezinski claims that a renewed adherence to the American anti-globalist principles could result in doomsday:

> America's withdrawal from the world or because the sudden emergence of a successful rival—would produce massive international instability. It would promote global anarchy (1997, p.30).

Thus, global stability stipulates America's autocracy abroad:

> Without sustained and directed American involvement, before long the forces of global disorder could come to dominate the world scene (1997, p.194).

In an America of such vast racial diversity, a foreign policy stipulating such a campaign against the "Lilliputians of lesser race" abroad is not likely to prompt popular support. In fact, it would justifiably provoke moral outrage. At this pivotal juncture, Brzezinski presents a solution:

> Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multi-cultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat (Brzezinski, pg. 211, 1997).

Brzezinski was involved in the development of just such a "direct external threat" years before he penned these words. This much he candidly admitted in an interview with a French magazine called *Le Nouvel Observateur*:

> Q: The former director of the CIA, Robert Gates, stated in his memoirs ["From the Shadows"], that American intelligence services began to aid the Mujahadeen in Afghanistan 6 months before the Soviet intervention. In this period you were the national security adviser to President Carter. You therefore played a role in this affair. Is that correct?
>
> Brzezinski: Yes. According to the official version of history, CIA aid to the Mujahadeen began during 1980, that is to say, after the Soviet army invaded Afghanistan, 24 Dec 1979. But the reality, secretly guarded until now, is completely otherwise: Indeed, it was July 3, 1979 that President Carter signed the first directive for secret aid to the opponents of the pro-Soviet regime in Kabul. And that very day, I wrote a note to the president in which I explained

> to him that in my opinion this aid was going to induce a Soviet military intervention.
>
> Q: Despite this risk, you were an advocate of this covert action. But perhaps you yourself desired this Soviet entry into war and looked to provoke it?
>
> B: It isn't quite that. We didn't push the Russians to intervene, but we knowingly increased the probability that they would (Blum, 1998, pg. 1)

The Soviet invasion of Afghanistan provided a catalyst for Brzezinski's terrorist manufacturing project. Under the pretext of education, Afghan children were propagandized and transformed into a generation of potential "direct external threats." This project was exposed in an article in *The Washington Post*:

> In the twilight of the Cold War, the United States spent millions of dollars to supply Afghan schoolchildren with textbooks filled violent images and militant Islamic teachings, part of covert attempts to spur resistance to the Soviet occupation.
> THE PRIMERS, which were filled with talk of jihad and featured drawings of guns, bullets, soldiers and mines, have served since then as the Afghan school system's core curriculum. Even the Taliban used the American-produced books, though the radical movement scratched out human faces in keeping with its strict fundamentalist code (Stephens & Ottaway, pg. 1–2, 2002).

Various governmental and educational organizations were involved in this project:

> Published in the dominant Afghan languages of Dari and Pashtu, the textbooks were developed in the early 1980s under an AID [Agency for International Development-ADDED] grant to the University of Nebraska-Omaha and its Center for Afghanistan Studies. The agency spent $51 million on the university's education programs in Afghanistan from 1984 to 1994 (Stephens & Ottaway, pg. 4, 2002).

The material circulated by this campaign was replete with violent images and language:

> Children were taught to count with illustrations showing tanks, missiles and land mines, agency officials said. They acknowledged that at the time it also suited U.S. interests to stoke hatred of foreign invaders (Stephens & Ottaway, pg. 4, 2002).

According to the article's authors, the material shocked and disturbed some: "An aid worker in the region reviewed an unrevised 100-page book and counted 43 pages containing violent images or passages" (Stephens & Ottaway, pg. 5, 2002). The article elaborates:

> One page from the texts of that period shows a resistance fighter with a bandolier and a Kalashnikov slung from his shoulder. The soldier's head is missing.
> Above the soldier is a verse from the Koran. Below is a Pashtu tribute to the mujaheddin [sic], who are described as obedient to Allah. Such men will sacrifice their wealth and life itself to impose Islamic law on the government, the text says (Stephens & Ottaway, pg. 5–6, 2002).

After the Afghan population was sufficiently radicalized, Afghanistan was used as a base of operations for the dissemination of this new violent form of Islam to the rest of the Arab world. Ahmed Rashid pointed this out in his article for *Foreign Affairs* magazine entitled "The Taliban: Exporting Extremism". In the article, Rashid wrote:

> With the active encouragement of the CIA and Pakistan's ISI, who wanted to turn the Afghan jihad into a global war waged by all Muslim states against the Soviet Union, some 35,000 Muslim radicals from 40 Islamic countries joined Afghanistan's fight between 1982 and 1992. Tens of thousands more came to study in Pakistani madrasahs. Eventually more than 100,000 foreign Muslim radicals were directly influenced by the Afghan jihad (Rashid, 1999).

Many of those who were radicalized by these textbooks were recruited by Al-Qaeda. The head of this terrorist network is Osama bin Laden, the heir to a Saudi construction fortune. In 1979, Bin Laden went to Afghanistan to fight the Soviets (Moran, p. 2, 2001). Osama came to head the Maktab al-Khidamar, also known as the MAK (pg. 2). This organization would act as a front through which money, arms, and fighters were supplied for the Afghan war (pg. 2). According to MSNBC's Michael Moran, the MAK was controlled by hidden puppeteers:

> What the CIA bio conveniently fails to specify (in its unclassified form, at least) is that the MAK was nurtured by Pakistan's state security services, the Inter-Services Intelligence agency, or ISI, the CIA's primary conduit for conducting the covert war against Moscow's occupation (pg. 2).

Even after the war in Afghanistan was over, Bin Laden was still regarded by the CIA as an admirable freedom fighter:

> Though he has come to represent all that went wrong with the CIA's reckless strategy there, by the end of the Afghan war in 1989, bin Laden was still viewed by the agency as something of a dilettante-a rich Saudi boy gone to war and welcomed home by the Saudi monarchy he so hated as something of a hero (Moran, 2001, pg. 3).

In his article entitled "Bin Laden Comes Home to Roost", Moran made a statement that seems to suggest that Osama was propped up by the Agency for reasons other than doing battle with our Cold War nemesis:

> The CIA, ever mindful of the need to justify its "mission," had conclusive evidence by the mid-1980s of the deepening crisis of infrastructure within the Soviet Union. The CIA, as its deputy director Robert Gates acknowledged under congressional questioning 1992, had decided to keep that evidence from President Reagan and his top advisors and instead continued to grossly exaggerate Soviet military and technological capabilities in its annual "Soviet Military Power" report right up to 1990 (Moran, pg. 4, 2001).

The Agency wished to keep Osama in the game in spite of his irrelevance in the Cold War. In fact, it was so important to the CIA that they were willing to present a fraudulent assessment of Soviet military capabilities to the President. With all pretense removed from the picture, a disturbing reality emerges. The elite are following an evolutionary script that thrives on conflict. When following such a script, one can never have too many enemies to thrust the narrative towards its climax. With the rival "scientific dictatorships" of communism and fascism ostensibly finished, a suitable substitute had to be invented. Therefore, the intelligence community of the Western "scientific dictatorship" created Bin Laden.

On the August 3 edition of NBC's *Meet the Press*, secretary of Homeland Security Tom Ridge made the following statement:

> ...the President intuitively realized *we are at war. It is a permanent condition* [emphasis—ADDED]. That's why they made permanent changes in the government. That's why we have a Department of Homeland Security. (*Meet the Press*, NBC, Aug. 3, 2003).

In the words of evolutionist Sir Arthur Keith, war is the progeny of evolution. International terrorism has conveniently provided the Western "scientific dictatorship" with a war. In hopes of fulfilling their occult Darwinian doctrine, the elite intend this war to last for a very long time. After all, war is evolution.

3

THE FUTURE OF THE COMING GLOBAL SCIENTIFIC DICTATORSHIP

Pax Cosmica

Returning to Arthur C. Clarke's thinly disguised allegory, *2001: A Space Odyssey*, one is provided with a glimpse of the next phase of the elite's evolutionary script for mankind. Recall Michael Hoffman's observation concerning the film:

> In the film, the evolution of these hominids is raised to the next rung on the evolutionary ladder by the sudden appearance of a mysterious monolith. Commensurate with the new presence of this enigmatic "sentinel," our alleged simian progenitors learn to acquire a primitive form of technology; for the first time they use a bone as a weapon.
> This bone is then tossed into the air by one of the ape-men. Kubrick photographs the bone in slow motion and by means of special effects, he shows it becoming an orbiting spacecraft, thus traversing "millions of years in evolutionary time."
> The next evolutionary level occurs in "2(00)1" (21, i.e. the 21st century). In the year 2001, the cosmic sentinel that is the monolith reappears again, triggering an alert that man is on to the next stage of his "glorious evolution" (Hoffman, pp. 11–12, 2001).

With the dawning of the 21st century and the mysterious reappearance of the monolith in the actual year of 2001, it seems that the requisite conditions have been fulfilled for the "scientific dictatorship" to tangibly enact the next chapter of their occult Darwinian doctrine. This chapter will see the complete transformation of the bone, which represents primitive technology, into an orbiting spacecraft, which represents modern technology. Romantic though it may seem, this notion of humanity's victorious ascent to the stars really represents the "scientific dictatorship's" conquest of outer space. From the elite's egomaniacal viewpoint, man shall look up at the heavens and finally see "God." Again, Hoffman's statement regarding scientism becomes pertinent:

> The doctrine of man playing god reaches its nadir in the philosophy of scientism which makes it possible the complete mental, spiritual and physical enslavement of mankind through *technologies such as satellite* [emphasis—ADDED] and computer surveillance; a state of affairs symbolized by the "All Seeing Eye" above the unfinished pyramid on the U.S. one dollar bill (Hoffman, p.50, 2001).

In addition to terrestrial projects such as the Total Information Awareness program, the "scientific dictatorship's" global Panoptican could be further augmented by orbital satellites in space. Yet, the true scope of the elite's vision is not

restricted to this state of affairs. It also involves the expansion of their empire to include other worlds. Although this sounds fantastic, it is nonetheless an integral constituent of the "scientific dictatorship's" Weltanschauung. The Nazi "scientific dictatorship" provides just one example of this doctrine of cosmic expansionism. Hitler expressed such celestial ambitions:

> The folkish philosophy finds the importance of mankind in its basic racial elements. In the state it sees on principle only a means to an end and it construes its end as the preservation of the racial existence of man...And so the folkish philosophy of life corresponds to the innermost will of nature, since it restores the free play of forces which must lead to a continuous mutual higher breed, until at last the best of humanity, having achieved possession of this Earth, will have a free path for activity *in domains which will lie partly above it and partly outside it* [emphasis—ADDED] (Hitler, pp. 383–384, 1943).

Although Hitler's "scientific dictatorship" was defeated during WWII, much of the infrastructure was successfully transplanted elsewhere. *Reuters New Media* documents this transplantation:

> NEW YORK (Reuter)—Realizing they were losing the war in 1944, Nazi leaders met top German industrialists to plan a secret post-war international network to restore them to power, according to a newly declassified U.S. intelligence document.
>
> The document, which appears to confirm a meeting historians have long argued about, says an SS general and a representative of the German armaments ministry told such companies as Krupp and Roehling that they must be prepared to finance the Nazi party after the war when it went underground.
>
> They were also told "existing financial reserves in foreign countries must be placed at the disposal of the party so that a strong German empire can be created after the defeat" (Reuters, p. 1, 2000).

Evidently, plans had been made to guarantee the continuity of the Nazi "scientific dictatorship" and the erection of a post-WWII Fourth Reich. The article continues:

> The document, detailing an August 1944 meeting, was obtained Friday from the World Jewish Congress, which has been working with the Senate Banking Committee and the Holocaust Museum to determine what happened to looted Jewish money and property in the Second World War.

As a result of the probe, thousands of documents from' 'Operation Safehaven" have been made public. The operation was a U.S. intelligence effort to track how the German government used Swiss banks during the war to hide looted Jewish assets. The three-page document, released by the National Archives, was sent from Supreme Headquarters of the Allied Expeditionary Force to the U.S. secretary of state in November 1944. It described a secret meeting at the Maison Rouge (the Red House Hotel) in Strasbourg, occupied France, on Aug. 10, 1944. The source for the report was an agent who attended and "had worked for the French on German problems since 1916." Jeffrey Bale, a Columbia University expert on clandestine Nazi networks, said historians have debated whether such a meeting could have taken place because it came a month after the attempt on Adolf Hitler's life, which had led to a crackdown on discussions of a possible German military defeat. Bale said the Red House meeting was mentioned in Nazi hunter Simon Wiesenthal's 1967 book "The Murderers Among Us" and again in a 1978 book by French Communist Victor Alexandrov, "The SS Mafia." A U.S. Treasury Department analysis in 1946 reported that the Germans had transferred $500 million out of the country before the war's end to countries such as Spain, Switzerland, Lichtenstein, Portugal, Argentina and Turkey where it was used to buy hundreds of companies. "As soon as the (Nazi) party becomes strong enough tore-establish its control over Germany, the industrialists will be paid for their efforts and cooperation by concessions and orders," the intelligence document said (Reuters, p. 1, 2000).

The report proceeds to list a few of those involved:

The meeting was presided over by a "Dr Scheid," described as an SS Obergruppenfuhrer (general) and director of Hermsdorff & Schonburg Company. Attending were representatives of seven German companies including Krupp, Roehling, Messerschmidt, and Volkswagenwerk and officials of the ministries of armaments and the navy.

The industrialists were from companies with extensive interests in France and Scheid is quoted as saying the battle of France was lost and "from now...German industry must realize that the war cannot be won and it must take steps in preparation for a post-war commercial campaign." He said

German industry must make contacts and alliances with foreign firms and lay the groundwork for borrowing considerable sums in foreign countries. He cited the Krupp company's sharing of patents with U.S. companies so that they would have to work with Krupp. A representative of the armaments ministry then presided over a smaller second meeting with Scheid and representatives of Krupp and Roehling, who were told the war was lost and would continue only until the unity of Germany was guaranteed. He said they must prepare themselves to finance the Nazi party when it went underground (Reuters, pp. 1–2, 2000).

The ramifications of this plan are enormous. Elan Steinberg, executive director of the World Jewish Congress, raises an important question: "Now that the Nazi secret plan has been confirmed, the central question is whether it has been carried out" (Reuters, p. 2, 2000). This is the central question indeed. If the Nazi "scientific dictatorship" survived WWII and pursues the same objectives today, then what progress has it made in its covert war for global primacy? Moreover, how much progress has it made in realizing Hitler's cosmic ambitions for the Aryan conquest of space? According to deceased researcher Jim Keith, one of the numerous locales in which the Nazi space program was transplanted was the United States. Keith provided the details surrounding this transplantation:

After the war, the American rocket program was conceived and controlled by 600 Nazis brought to the U.S. during Dulles' Project Paperclip (a project only discontinued in 1973). In choosing German scientists to be brought into the United States, the list of candidates was compiled by Werner Osenberg, commander of the Gestapo's scientific section, now in Dulles' employ. Files incriminating German officers and scientists were reportedly destroyed or changed, and Osenberg, in charge of those files, was in a favored position for the alterations.

At the time of the immigration of the Paperclip Nazis the *Chicago Herald Tribune* pointed out that the same men "exhaustively screened" in America and proven to have held no allegiance to Hitler, had earlier been "exhaustively screened" in Germany to establish that allegiance (Keith, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, p. 33, 1994).

Although they were the enemy during the war and, therefore, not to be trusted, the conditions under which these Nazis were brought to America raise suspicion. Keith revealed the odd circumstances surrounding America's importation of the enemy:

German scientists entered the U.S. under highly curious conditions, and in defiance of normal immigration policies. While supposedly under the most strict of military security, custody precautions were incredibly lax, as they would remain in the years to come. Ernst Steinhoff, an official at the Peenemunde V-2 rocket base, wasn't met when his boat docked, forcing him to hitchhike to the Aberdeen Proving Ground in Maryland. At White Sands an intelligence officer said of the transplanted Nazis, that there was "no attempt

> to place them in anything resembling custody" (Keith, pp. 33–34, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, 1994).

Arguably, the American space program was not American at all. The scientists of the Third Reich "were employed in Chief and Deputy positions in every major division and laboratory in the American rocket program" (Keith, p. 34, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, 1994). Yet, did Hitler's vision for the Aryan domination of space remain intact? Were these "former Nazis" really chameleons feigning loyalty to America and were actually continuing the agenda of Hitler's "scientific dictatorship?" Consider the case of Rudolf Hermann, as recounted by Jim Keith:

> One Nazi scientist, Rudolf Hermann, gained notoriety at Wright Field by holding daily roll calls in a brown uniform and giving speeches to his underlings about the necessity of maintaining loyalty to Hitler (Keith, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, p. 34, 1994).

"Loyalty to Hitler" could also be construed to mean loyalty to his cosmic ambitions. These ambitions are certainly reflected in America's modern militaristic expansion into space. In an article entitled "Revealed: US plan to 'own' space," Journalist Neil Mackay details this militaristic expansion:

> IT SOUNDS like the stuff of the darkest sci-fi fantasies, but it's not. The Air Force Space Command Strategic Master Plan is a clear statement of the US's intention to dominate the world by turning space into the crucial battlefield of the 21st century.
> The document details how the US Air Force Space Command is developing exotic new weapons, nuclear warheads and spacecraft to allow the US to hit any target on earth within seconds. It also unashamedly states that the US will not allow any other power to get a foothold in space (Mackay, p. 1, 2003).

This expansion of *Pax Americana* into space would see the complete reconfiguration of the global state of affairs:

> The rush to militarise space will also see domestic laws and foreign agreements torn up. As the document warns: 'To fully develop and exploit [space]...some US policies and international treaties may need to be reviewed and modified'.
> The Strategic Master Plan (SMP) changes the nature of war. No longer will battles be fought by ships, aircraft and ground forces. Instead the US will use its technology to dominate any theatre of war from space.

> The document also opens the door for the US to become the only global policeman. Control of space will give it uniquely instantaneous reach, capable of "worldwide military operations" (Mackay, p. 1, 2003).

The plan echoes the fiery rhetoric of both Hitler and Cecil Rhodes, two fellow travelers in the quest to create a global "scientific dictatorship." The language of the document is unabashedly expansionistic and imperialistic, articulating an agenda for cosmic supremacy:

> The first page of the document clearly spells out America's agenda. General Lance W Lord, of Air Force Space Command, writes in his foreword: 'As guardians of the High Frontier, Air Force Space Command has the vision and the people to ensure the United States achieves space superiority today and in the future.'
> The document also lays the groundwork for the development of '21st century space warriors'—a new military cadre tasked solely to fight 'from and in' space. The SMP says this Space Corps 'is just as crucial to the success of our vision as employing new technologies'.
> Air Force Space Command operates from a base in Colorado and its mission is to "defend America through space and intercontinental ballistic missile operations." Its ultimate goal is to "project global reach and global power." Although little is known about Space Command in Europe, it is central to the US military machine and staffed by some 40,000 military and civilians.
> General Lord says the strategy of the SMP "will enable us to transform space power to provide our nation with diverse options to globally apply force in, from, and through space with modern intercontinental ballistic missiles...and new conventional global strike capabilities."
> In gung-ho language, the foreword reads: "Precision weapons guided to their targets by space-based navigation—instant global communications for commanders and their forces—enemy weapons of mass destruction held at risk by a ready force of intercontinental ballistic missiles—adversary missiles detected within seconds of launch. This is not a vision of the future. This is space today!"
> Lord adds: "Our space team is building capabilities that provide the President with a range of space power options to discourage aggression or any form of coercion against the United States."
> The (SMP) says: "Effective use of space-based resources provides a continual and global presence over key areas of the world...military forces have always viewed the 'high ground' position as one of dominance. With rare exception, whoever owned the high ground owned the fight. Space is the ultimate high ground of US military operations.

"Today, control of this high ground means superiority...and significant force enhancement. Tomorrow, ownership may mean instant engagement anywhere in the world" (Mackay, p. 1, 2003).

Mackay proceeds to delineate the various particulars of the strategy for off-world supremacy:

> The primary goal of the SMP is to give the US military "the capability to deliver attacks from space." The use of 'space power' would also let the US deploy military might instantaneously across the face of the earth and completely "bypass adversary defences."
> In order to "fully exploit and control space," the United States Air Force Space Command says it has to 'negate' the ability of foreign powers to develop their own space capabilities. The plan also demands that Space Command "focus on missions carried out by weapons systems operating from or through space for holding terrestrial targets at risk."
> The document proclaims US aspirations to "global vigilance, reach and power," and Space Command says its vision "looks 25 years into the future and is summed up as follows: space warfighting forces providing continuous deterrence and prompt global engagement for America...through the control and exploitation of space."
> The aim, the SMP says, is to:
>
> - "Extend the reach, precision and intensity of US military power and operations."
> - "Ensure the ability to apply space forces when and where we need them and that our adversary understands the advantage we possess."
> - "Use our space capabilities at our discretion while at the same time denying our adversaries access to space assets at their disposal."
>
> One of Space Command's key functions is the operation of America's arsenal of intercontinental ballistic missiles. The SMP details how the US wants to be able to fire either nuclear or conventional missiles from space, out of range of enemy weapons. "Such a capability will provide warfighting commanders the ability to rapidly deny, delay, deceive, disrupt, destroy, exploit and neutralise targets in hours/minutes rather than weeks/days," it adds.
> The SMP also shows how the US fears advances in space technology among other nations—including its European allies. "Space capabilities are proliferating internationally," it says, "a trend that can reduce the advantages we currently enjoy." It points out that Space Command has no control over the European Galileo satellite system.

> A list of strategies and objectives detail the goals of Space Command in the coming years. These include:
>
> - creating an instantaneous global strike force.
> - Total monitoring of the Earth by "real-time global situation awareness."
> - a nuclear arsenal in space.
> - the development of exotic new weapons.
> - the maintenance of US military dominance. The doctrine declares: "when challenged, pursue superiority in space through robust...defensive and offensive capabilities."
> - a fully integrated "land, sea, air and space war-fighting system."
> - integrating civil and commercial space operations with military ones.
>
> One of the exotic weapons in development is known as the Ground Moving Target Indicator (GMTI). This would be a tracking device, based in space, which could pinpoint and follow the smallest of targets on earth . GMTI, the doument says, will improve the ability to "detect, locate, identify and track a wide range of strategic and tactical targets we currently have minimal ability to detect, such as nuclear, biological and chemical weapons and activities, hidden targets and moving air targets" (Mackay, p. 2, 2003).

This veritable military juggernaut in space would be further compartmentalized, hosting numerous subsidiary agencies designed to micro-manage the many variables inherent to the burden of cosmic supremacy. Mackay elaborates:

> The worldwide scope of Space Command's project is shown by the names of some of the units under its control: Global Strike, Air and Space Expeditionary, Global Response Task Forces and Global Mobility Task Force. Space Command is also setting up a wing of the intelligence services devoted to the militarisation of space. Space Command says it is "aggressively modernising our existing nuclear forces" (Mackay, pp. 2–3, 2003).

Upon examining this agenda, Mackay deduces that the plan is anything but hypothetical or innocuous:

> The conclusion of the SMP report leaves no doubt of how important these plans are to the US military and government: "Expanding the role of space in

future conflicts...produces a fully integrated air and space force that is persuasive in peace, decisive in war and pre-eminent in any form of conflict" (Mackay, p. 3, 2003).

Is this the natural consequence of Nazi involvement in the American space program? Does America's militarization of space represent a continuation of the Nazi agenda? Will the twenty-first century see a Fourth Reich hovering in the heavens? Consider Rick Martin's interview with James M. McCanney, an astrophysicist and former member of the faculty at Cornell University. Discussing NASA's involvement in information suppression, McCanney makes some interesting allegations:

> Martin: Do you have any theories or information about who specifically at NASA is behind this sort of diabolical withholding of knowledge?
> McCanney: Yes, it's very clear; I've known this for a long time. It is control of space.
> Martin: Can you talk about it?
> McCanney: Sure. NASA is a group of scientists. That's what we always think of: these engineers who build spacecraft and that type of thing. NASA is owned and operated by the NSA [National Security Agency].
> There's a layer above NASA that controls NASA. Daniel Goldin, who came into NASA in the 1990s, came in from the CIA, and his job was to secretise or put the cap on NASA. What he did is, he went in and the first thing he did was make everybody—top, bottom, sideways who worked for NASA—sign, basically, an NSA non-disclosure agreement.
> The NSA is part of the overseeing government that is already in place. The One World Government is already in place; that's what all of the stuff going on now is about.
> Martin: Are there Jesuits behind all this?
> McCanney: Jesuits? [Laughs] The Vatican has a big stake in the worldwide government, and it's part of it but not the whole show. It's very much a worldwide situation, where you literally have hundreds of families who are associated with this. They are very wealthy; they're in every country of the world; they control the politics and the money and the banking. So, it takes a very large web of these people.
> Martin: I was going to mention the Nazis; that's where I was going with my original question.
> McCanney: Yes. Many of the people in the Bush Administration are either direct descendants of Nazis or of those who helped finance the Nazis. They, of course, realized that space is the last frontier resources. The control of space is essential to everything that they're doing. It's the last frontier (Rick Martin, p. 47, 2003).

Whatever the case may be, this coincides with the "scientific dictatorship's" evolutionary script as it was allegorically depicted in Clarke's *2001: A Space Odyssey*. The bone thrown aloft by our alleged simian progenitors is completing its metamorphosis into the orbiting spacecraft of the elite. Under the theocracy of scientism, the doctrine of man playing God truly is reaching its nadir with the Twenty-First Century Controllers' domination of space.

Invaders from Earth

Space may play yet another role in the elite's plan. Recall theories of alien co-evolution promulgated by the likes of Sir Francis Crick. While such theories pave the way for the re-introduction of the Sirius myth, they may also provide the technocratic conspiracy with an artificial threat from beyond the stars. Such a threat could facilitate the coalescence of formerly sovereign nations into a global "scientific dictatorship." Arthur C. Clarke's sci-fi novel *Childhood's End* presented this scenario. Commenting on how the arrival of the extraterrestrial Overlords has affected the nation-state system, a character named Stormgren remarks:

> "...it is useless to cling to the past. Even before the Overlords came to Earth, the sovereign state was dying. They have merely hastened its end: no one can save it now—and no one should try" (Clarke, p. 45, 1953).

A more recent piece of sci-fi predictive programming presented extraterrestrial interlopers hastening the demise of the sovereign nation-state. The film entitled *Independence Day*, released by 20th Century Fox, depicts an alien invasion of earth that facilitates the unification of the world. Is the public being prepared for something?

A hoaxed alien invasion of earth could provide the elite with the pretext for the formation of a global "scientific dictatorship." Just such a scenario was examined in the *Report from Iron Mountain*:

> Credibility, in fact, lies at the heart of the problem of developing a political substitute for war. This is where the space-race proposals, in many ways so well suited as economic substitutes for war, fall short. The most ambitious and unrealistic space project cannot of itself generate a believable external menace. It has been hotly argued that such a menace would offer the "last best hope for peace," etc., by uniting mankind against the danger of destruction by "creatures" from other planets or from outer space. Experiments have been pro-

> posed to test the credibility of an out-of-our-world invasion threat; it is possible that a few of the more difficult-to-explain "flying saucer" incidents of recent years were in fact early experiments of this kind. If so, they could hardly have been judged encouraging (*The Report from Iron Mountain*, p. 66, 1967).

It is interesting that the report mentions the possibility of experiments into this avenue of threat promulgation. One cannot help but wonder if Orson Wells' classic *War of the Worlds* broadcast was one such experiment. The program did manage to generate a substantial amount of panic within certain segments of the population. If this sounds fantastic, consider a statement made in May 21, 1992. During a Bilderberg meeting in Evian, France, a Swiss delegate taped a speech made by Henry Kissinger. Unaware of the fact that he was being recorded, Kissinger commented:

> "Today Americans would be outraged if U.N. troops entered Los Angeles to restore order; tomorrow they will be grateful. This is especially true if they were told there was an outside threat from beyond, whether real or promulgated, that threatened our very existence. It is then that all peoples of the world will plead with world leaders to deliver them from this evil. The one thing every man fears is the unknown. When presented with this scenario, individual rights will be willingly relinquished for the guarantee of their well being granted to them by their world government" (*Quotations Attributed to Henry Kissinger*, 2002).

Evidently, some of the elite's luminaries still consider the extraterrestrial menace a viable option. If the American public fears bin Laden, then imagine how it would respond to flying saucers and space creatures. Like Osama, the invaders would probably be a creation of the "scientific dictatorship."

Scientism Re-examined

Science, by itself, is neither good nor evil. It is an impersonal force and, as Michael Hoffman has made clear, a system of measurement. Men of science, on the other hand, run the moral spectrum. With moral relativism enthroned, many scientists are guiding the impersonal force of science down a darker path. C.S. Lewis made the following observation of the scientist who operates without regard for moral law:

> ...many a mild-eyed scientist in a democratic laboratory means, in the last resort, just what the Fascist means. He believes that "good" means whatever men are conditioned to approve. He believes that it is the function of him and his kind to condition men; to create consciences by eugenics, psychological manipulation of infants, state education and mass propaganda. Because he is confused, he does not yet fully realize that those who create conscience cannot be subject to conscience themselves. But he must awake to the logic of his position sooner or later; and when he does, what barrier remains between us and the final division of the race into a few conditioners who stand themselves outside morality and the many conditioned in whom such morality as the experts choose is produced at the experts' pleasure? If "good" means only the local ideology, how can those who invent the local ideology be guided by any idea of good themselves? (Lewis, p. 81, 1967).

B.F. Skinner's alter ego in *Walden Two* most succinctly voiced the rationale of these "few conditioners who stand themselves outside morality":

> "I've had only one idea in my life—the idea of having my own way. 'Control' expresses it—the control of human behavior.
> ...it was a frenzied, selfish desire to dominate.
> I remember the rage I used to feel when a certain prediction went awry. I could have shouted at the subjects of my experiments, 'Behave! Behave as you ought!'" (Skinner, p. 271, 1976).

These words reflect the paradigm of the unknown author of *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*: "All science is merely a means to an end. The means is knowledge. The end is control" (Keith, *Secret and Suppressed*, p. 203, 1993). There is a name for such a tyrannical school of thought: authoritarianism. Indeed, C.S. Lewis is correct. The "mild-eyed scientist" of the elite's Technocracy "means just what the Fascist means." As for the "many conditioned," *Walden Two* presented the following conclusion: "...in the long run man is determined by the state" (Skinner, p. 257, 1976). Of course, the god of Hegelianism will become the god of the "many conditioned." Recall the words of Antony Sutton: "Both Marx and Hitler have their philosophical roots in Hegel" (Sutton, p. 118, 1983). With that in mind, it comes as little surprise that B.F. Skinner would express the following Marxist contention:

> ...Russia after fifty years is not a model we wish to emulate. China may be closer to the solutions I have been talking about, but a Communist revolution in America is hard to imagine (Skinner, p. xv, 1976).

In other words, the Communism of mass murdering Red China is preferable to the Russian variety of Communism. Why? The Russian Communists did not go far enough. The continuity of Hegelian thought is painfully obvious. Yet, Fascism and Communism are not the only Weltanschauungs that intersect at the Hegelian nexus. Recall the Hegelian framework deeply embedded within Darwinism, the "one science" that underpins these two permutations of the "scientific dictatorship." This is why both these forms of socialism yield the same results: the total subjugation of the "anthropomorphic apes" and the apotheosis of the absolute state.

This totalitarianism, rode into dominance astride scientism. Communism is Marxism disseminated on the popular level and fascism is derivative of Marxism. According to Mark Pittenger, Marxism's "characteristic scientism" provided American socialists with the "resources for harmonizing racist attitudes with socialist commitment" (Pittenger, p. 169, 1993). No doubt, the same holds true for Hitler, who found the scientism of Marx congenial to his own racialist objectives. However, with or without the contamination of racist sentiments, Marxism invariably results in oppression. This is because scientism remains firmly embedded within it. Nikolai Lenin voiced the Marxian proclivity towards scientism when he wrote: "We shall always preach a *scientific philosophy* [emphasis—ADDED]. We must fight against the inconsistencies of the Christians..." (qutd. in Hoover, p. 299, 1958). James A. Billington elaborates on Lenin's "scientific philosophy:

> His [Lenin's] major work in exile (*Materialism and Empiriocriticism* of 1908) seems to any educated Western mind an unusually dated and turgid exercise in polemic overkill against long-since-forgotten philosophers of science. Yet this work was important to Lenin in defending the claim of Marxism to represent scientific truth. His insistence on the scientific nature of his own Marxism intensified its appeal to the westernized elites of the less-developed lands. For them, Western science represented less an introduction to the experimental method of the laboratory than the acceptance of ultimate truths capable of shattering the shackles of traditional religion (Billington, p. 465, 1980).

Again, the theme of science as humanity's ultimate path to becoming God emerges. With the "shackles of traditional religion" shattered by the "ultimate truths" of Lenin's Marxism, a new scientifically sanctioned deity could arise: Man. The program of the Communist International recapitulates this adherence to scientism:

> This new culture of humanity that is united for the first time in human history, and has abolished all State boundaries, will, unlike capitalist culture, be based upon clear and transparent relationships. Hence it will bury forever all mysticism, religion, prejudice, and superstition, and will give a powerful impetus to the development of all-conquering scientific knowledge (qutd. in Mangone, p. 147, 1951).

This is why the socialist who argues that all the Communist atrocities throughout history are distortions of Marx is either brainlessly parroting rhetoric or blatantly lying. Because Marx apotheosized science, a system of quantification that precludes morality and human liberty, Communism *must* oppress the masses. Oppression is intrinsic to Marxism's very nature.

Marxism's "characteristic scientism" was outwardly expressed through the iconography of the former Soviet Union. Researcher Michael Hoffman elaborates:

> I doubt any medieval man would have much difficulty in feeling a sense of overwhelming foreboding in the face of the Soviet hammer and sickle symbol. Yet, most modern, literate people obviously don't know a thing about what that symbol actually represents except on the most profane level as the implements of the farmer and the worker.
> The sickle symbolizes Saturn, also known as Chronos-Saturn or as the Greeks called it, Demiurgos, the operating engineer of the universe as opposed to the Creator of that universe. In the reign of Saturn we see exorbitant building and modeling activities and this is reflected in the Masonic reference to their god as the "Big Builder" or "Architect" (Hoffman, p. 21, 2001).

No doubt, the Soviet symbol's allusion to a Masonic "Architect" is a direct corollary of Wilhelm Weitling's involvement in the creation of Marxism. Weitling, who employed Marx in the writing of the *Communist Manifesto*, was a second-generation adherent of Adam Weishaupt. In Albert Mackey's *Encyclopaedia of Freemasonry*, Weishaupt is described as "...a Masonic reformer" (Mackey, p. 628, 1873). Examining the "exorbitant building" endemic to the reign of Saturn, Hoffman comments:

> This sounds reasonably attractive, many of us can appreciate magnificent buildings and splendid projects along those lines but as usual there is more to it than this.
> This Saturnian-masonic "edifice-complex" ultimately is building against the grain, against nature, though at the beginning, in the early eras, nature's forces are manipulated with a knowledge which requires the greatest intimacy with

her ways, as reflected in the various megalithic structures in the British isles, Europe and ancient America. There is beauty, simplicity and power in this early technology and modern enthusiasts have mistaken the knowledge and sensitivity to natural forces intrinsic to this technology as indicative of a positive force at work.
Actually, with some crucial exceptions, the rise of the megaliths marked the rise of the Hermetic Academy into its dominant physical phase. The theory is that the megaliths "pin down" natural forces, helping to subdue nature's most savage furies (Hoffman, p. 21, 2001).

It comes as little surprise that Soviet Russia witnessed rampant environmental degradation, particularly in the case of "edifice-complex" known as Chernobyl. Unlike the bogus ecological crises peddled by the neo-pagan eschatologists of radical environmentalism, the Soviet oligarchs' rape of nature was painfully genuine. Operating under the Saturnian-masonic paradigm, the Russian "scientific dictatorship" rejected humanity's Edenic relationship with creation and proceeded to ravage all that God had made. This contempt for the Lord and His creation was the natural outgrowth of the Soviet Technocracy's adherence to the Luciferian doctrine of its Masonic progenitors. Hoffman explains this Luciferian doctrine:

> Man began his peregrination away from Eden through his conceit that he would "become as god." Yet, as soon as he left the Divine Plan for the occult process his stated objective became the Kabbalistic *tikkun olam* or "repair of the world," via intervention and imposition of human brain power—the very ego-maniacal device that caused the separation from God's natural Eden in the first place. Repair of the world indeed—a world the Kabbalists had only just ruined! (Hoffman, p. 23, 2001).

This Kabbalistic doctrine of *tikkun olam* was reiterated by the Illuminist Comenius in *The Way of Light*, published in 1668 and dedicated to the British Royal Society. In it, Comenius called the first scientists "illuminati" and charged them with the duty of asserting dominance over matter. By asserting such dominance, it was believed that the "illuminati" could artificially recreate the paradise man once inhabited.

For years, the "illuminati" of the technocratic elite have attempted to create a facsimile of Eden. Communism, which Nikolai Lenin characterized as a "scientific philosophy," represents one variation of this futile and egomaniacal crusade. Inevitably, the result has always been the enslavement of humanity and the rape of God's creation. In Revelation 11:18, the Lord promises that His wrath shall be

visited upon "them which destroy the earth." When one reviews the atrocities of Marxism, whether of the fascist or Communist variety, one can be certain that the "illuminati" have stored up a terrifying volume of wrath for themselves in the end.

Recall that "all the Masonic associations owe to...[the Kabbalah] their Secrets and their Symbols" (Pike, p. 744, 1942). The Kabbalistic doctrine of *tikkun olam* is certainly no exception to this rule. Distorting the Biblical account of man's fall from Eden, Masonic mythology proposes that humanity can gradually return to paradise through the augmentative efforts of scientists. Masonic scholar W.L. Wilmshurst presents the Lodge's counterfeit account of man's fall, attributing it not "to the transgression of an individual, but to some weakness or defect in the collective or group-soul of the Adamic race" (Wilmhurst, p. 174, 1980). In short, man's fall was actually a diaspora of humanity's mass consciousness and a disintegration of the "group-soul." Again, the theme of a "hive-mind" emerges.

Wilmshurst proceeds to introduce the Masonic blueprint for the migration of mass consciousness back towards the "hive-mind" or "group-soul." Wilmshurst claims that this process of restoration "required vast time cycles for its achievement" (Wilmshurst, p. 174, 1980). Encapsulated within this claim is the characteristic uniformitarianism of Darwinism, which was cribbed from the Lodge's occult doctrine of "becoming." However, Wilmshurst makes it clear that this process alone could not result in the restoration of the "group-soul":

> And it required something further. It required the application of an orderly and scientific method to effect the restoration of each fallen soul-fragment and bring it back to its primitive pure and perfect condition. I emphasize that the method was necessarily to be not a haphazard, but a scientific one (Wilmshurst, p. 174, 1980).

These words echo the Kabbalistic mission statement of *tikkun olam* : "repair of the world." They also reiterate the doctrine of scientism, emphasizing science as the chief means by which humanity will regain its lost condition of apotheosis. Wilmshurst reveals that this restoration effort is the ultimate objective of Freemasonry:

> Would not that regenerative method be properly described if it were called, as in Masonry it is called, a "heavenly science," and welcomed in the words that Masons in fact use, "Hail, Royal Art!" (Wilmshurst, p. 175, 1980).

Freemason and Fabian socialist H.G. Wells would espouse a virtually identical doctrine. Wells' Weltanschauung remained consistent with the Masonic themes of a "group-soul" and man's evolutionary ascent towards deification. In *H.G. Wells and the World State*, author Warren Wagar elaborates:

> But the transcendent reality Wells actually professed to see emerging here and now was the collective being of humanity, rather than any "God." At the level of the individual the species *Homo sapiens* might be nothing more than a swarm of unique individuals descended in an unbroken sequence from remote protozoan ancestors; yet *Homo sapiens* was more than a name. At this moment in cosmic time it also denoted a class of similar if not identical individuals, evolving in ceaseless interaction with one another, and through the unique gift of speech able to pool their experiences and so give birth to a higher order of being entirely: a racial memory, *a collective mind* [emphasis—ADDED], the emergent intelligence of an emergent racial being (Wagar, p. 104, 1961).

According to Wells' Weltanschauung, the ecumenical singularity into which humanity was being compressed by evolution would relegate the individual to obsolescence:

> As Wells grew older, he tended to look at life more and more from the synthetic level of racial being and less and less from the analytical level of the individual. At the end of his spiritual pilgrimage he virtually accepted the realist argument that the whole is real and the individual an illusion (Wagar, p. 104, 1961).

This is the essence of collectivism. No wonder socialists and Darwinians have been closely aligned for so long. Such thought also mirrors Illuminism and Adam Weishaupt's "inner Areopagites: man made perfect as a god-without-God." In short, this is Luciferianism and it is certainly nothing new. Wagar explains:

> Nineteenth-and early twentieth-century thought teems with time-bound emergent deities. Scores of thinkers preached some sort of faith in what is potential in time, in place of the traditional Christian and mystical faith in a power outside of time. Hegel's *Weltgeist*, Comte's *Humanite*, Spencer's organismic humanity inevitably improving itself by the laws of evolution, Nietzsche's doctrine of superhumanity, the conception of a finite God given currency by J.S. Mill, Hastings Rashdall, and William James, the vitalism of Bergson and Shaw, the emergent evolutionism of Samuel Alexander and Lloyd Morgan, the theories of divine immanence in the liberal movement in Protestant theology, and du Nouy's telefinalism—all are exhibits in evidence of the influence chiefly of evolutionary thinking, both before and after Darwin, in Western intellectual history. The faith of progress itself—especially the idea of progress as built into the evolutionary scheme of things—is in every way the psychological equivalent of religion (Wagar, pp. 106–7, 1961).

Indeed, it is a religion and its god is Lucifer. The "divine instrument" of this false god is a "heavenly science" that remains forever separated from the genuine God by a rigorously enforced Gnostic division. Recall the words of H.G. Wells, which provide the thematic underpinnings of this theocracy:

> "At first the realization of the ineffectiveness of our best thought and knowledge struck only a few people, like Mr. Maynard Keynes, for example...*It is science and not men of science that we want to enlighten and animate our politics and rule the world* [emphasis—ADDED,]..." (qutd. in Keith, *Mind Control, World Control*, pp. 306–307, 1997).

Enumerating the three basic precepts underpinning such a world ruled by science, Michael Shermer writes:

> First, cosmology and evolutionary theory ask the ultimate origin questions that have traditionally been the province of religion and theology. Scientism is courageously proffering naturalistic answers that supplant supernaturalistic ones and in the process is providing spiritual sustenance for those whose needs are not being met by these ancient cultural traditions. Second, we are, at base, a socially hierarchical primate species. We show deference to our leaders, pay respect to our elders and follow the dictates of our shamans; this being the Age of Science, it is scientism's shamans who command our veneration. Third, because of language we are also storytelling, mythmaking primates, with scientism as the foundational stratum of our story and scientists as the premier mythmakers of our time (Shermer, 2002).

Despite its outwardly secular appearance, scientism has all the trappings of a religion. It is a belief system designed to supplant the supernatural God with the unnatural golem of anthropomorphized nature (i.e., Gaia). It is a belief system that has it own saints and priests, represented by the shamans of the Technocracy. Finally, in Shermer's own words, scientism is a belief system that relies upon fables promulgated by mythmakers. Recall Dr. Wolfgang Smith's remark that Darwinism was merely a "Gnostic myth" veiled by "scientific garb" (Smith, pp. 242–243, 1988). As the global "scientific dictatorship" continues to emerge, the

mythmakers of the Technocracy continue to embellish upon that myth and promulgate new ones.

One of the Technocracy's mythmakers was H.G. Wells' mentor, Freemason and Darwinian advocate T.H. Huxley, who preached an evangel of "heavenly science." Before socialist audiences, T.H. Huxley condemned his respective era as an "idolatrous age" for still seeking solace in a transcendent God (Desmond, p. 209, 1994). According to Huxley, the dominant society was one:

> ...which listens to the voice of the living God thundering from the Sinai of science, and straightaway forgets all that it has heard, to grovel in its own superstitions; to worship the golden calf of tradition; to pray and fast where it should work and obey; and, as of old, to sacrifice its children to its theological Baal (Desmond, p. 209, 1994).

In addition to bestowing epistemological primacy upon science, Huxley equated faith in the Lord with the Satanic worship of Baal. Is it a mere coincidence that the Kabbalistic Pharisees made a similar blasphemous claim, alleging that Jesus' miracles were performed in the name of Beelzebub? The continuity of the elite's malevolent Luciferian doctrine is painfully apparent. T.H. Huxley was one of the Technocracy's anointed proselytes, charged with the sacred duty of "turning the heathen to righteousness, making Science the Path" (Desmond, p. 209, 1994). This has always been the gospel to which socialists have adhered. The Soviet Union remains a prime example of the attempt tangibly enact such a gospel.

Invariably, this overwhelming proclivity to impose science upon all fields of inquiry has resulted in the rejection of human freedom. Such was the case with H.G. Wells, whose Masonically inspired preoccupation with a "hive mind" and fanatical scientism led him to ultimately reject human liberty. Wagar elaborates:

> His [Wells'] indebtedness to what he understood of science made him stress the importance of indoctrinating young people in schools with the "scientific" world-view; science itself made the planning and management of a complex industrialized world society feasible. Wells' insistence on the sovereignty in human affairs of the collective will and the mind of the race, and of scientific knowledge, which was the knowledge in the racial "brain," made him impatient with democracy and sympathetic to the idea of government by functional elites of managers and scientists (Wagar, p. 118, 1961).

This "scientific world-view" inevitably results in tyranny. For instance, in *The Fourth Civilization: Technology, Society, and Ethics*, researcher Richard J. Sutcliffe examines the imperialistic imposition of science upon history and its ramifications for individual liberty. He arrives at the following conclusion:

> In the last hundred years or so, "scientific" views of history have become increasingly popular, for humanity as a statistical whole is thought of as being subject to analysis and prediction. In this thinking, once the motivations of the masses could be measured and tabulated, their response to economic or technological stimuli could be accurately predicted. Appropriate technology and education could then be adapted to engineer and control the desired society. Such theories are popular among both political rightists and leftists, neither of whom realize that they are advocating the same kind of society—a sort of "scientific totalitarianism" or "technocratic dictatorship" (Sutcliffe, 2002).

Sutcliffe could not have provided a more succinct summation of scientism and its eerie consequences for humanity. Recall the findings of *The Report from Iron Mountain*:

> Previous studies have taken the desirability of peace, the importance of human life, the superiority of democratic institutions, the greatest "good" for the greatest number, the "dignity" of the individual, and other such wishful premises as axiomatic values necessary for the justification of a study of peace issues. We have not found them so. We have attempted to apply the standards of *physical science* [emphasis—ADDED] to our thinking, the principal characteristic of which is not quantification, as is popularly believed, but that, in Whitehead's words, "...it ignores all judgments of value; for instance, all esthetic and moral judgments" (*The Report from Iron Mountain*, pp. 13–14, 1967).

Again, the "axiomatic values" of "peace, the importance of human life, the superiority of democratic institutions, the greatest 'good' for the greatest number, the 'dignity' of the individual" have no place in a world ruled by science. This is because such "axiomatic values" and their ultimate source, God, dwarf science's finite units of measurement. As a system of measurement, science must preclude those facts and realities that defy its reductionist methodology of quantification. However, the ruling class and its legion of ideologues refused to accept this truism. Expanding on the "scientific" Weltanschauung of a world government ruled by "functional elites of managers and scientists," Wellsian protégé Aldous Huxley would develop the concept of a "scientific dictatorship."

This is why science cannot act as a god whose sanction is sought in matters of morality, let alone other fields of inquiry. The imperialistic imposition of science upon morality stipulates the dehumanization of mankind. After all, the complex nature of a creature made in the image of God (who, consequently, contemporary science rejects) is disproportionate with the simple "yardstick" of science. The scientists of the elite's Technocracy, whose moral sensibilities closely parallel or mirror the relativistic morality of the ruling class, continue to perpetuate this epistemological imperialism. The result has been the subversion of man's unique position as *imago viva Dei*, his subsequent degradation to the level of Darwin's proverbial "anthropomorphic ape," and the enshrinement of "reason," which is allegorically represented by Lucifer in occult Masonic doctrine. Thus, the impersonal force of science has become an epistemological weapon for the elite and, by extension, Satan. This is the folly of scientism.

The Global Skinner Box

Is a theocracy of scientism ruled by a "few conditioners who stand themselves outside morality" looming on the horizon? Perhaps Skinner has already answered that question. Of *Walden Two*, Skinner stated: "The 'behavioral engineering' I had so frequently mentioned in the book was, at the time, little more than science fiction" (Skinner, p. vi, 1976). Yet, "behavioral conditioning" was much more than science fiction to shadowy forces with dark intentions. Thanks to a $5,000 grant from a group called the Human Ecology Fund, Skinner was able to pay for the secretary and supplies he needed during the writing of *Freedom and Dignity* (Marks, p. 171, 1979). When approached about the grant and its origins, Skinner claimed to have no memory of the contribution (Marks, p. 171, 1979). However, he did make the slightly suspicious comment: "I don't like secret involvement of any kind. I can't see why it couldn't have been open and aboveboard" (Marks, p. 171, 1979).

When one examines the Human Ecology Fund closer, the reasons for the secrecy become clear. It was assembled in 1955 under the title of the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology, which would later change to the Human Ecology Fund in 1961 (Marks, p. 159, 1979). For the sake of convenience, researcher John Marks simply called it the Society. The Society itself was funded and controlled by the CIA "for studies and experiments in the behavioral sciences" (Marks, p. 158, 1979). In addition to behavioral research, the Society also

entertained a preoccupation with the occult: "No phenomenon was too arcane to escape a careful look from the Society, whether extrasensory perception or African witch doctors" (Marks, p. 173, 1979).

The Society's president was Harold Wolff, a neurologist involved in CIA research and operations (Marks, p. 156, 1979). The vice president was Lawrence Hinkle, Wolff's colleague from Cornell Medical College in New York City (Marks, pp. 135 & 167, 1979). According to one long-standing CIA associate, Wolff was:

> "...an autocratic man. I never knew him to chew anyone out. He didn't have to. We were damned respectful. He moved in high places. He was just a skinny man, but talk about mind control! He was one of the controllers" (Marks, p. 161,1979).

Evidently, the organization itself took on the character of its president. One of its board members, Adolf Berle, expressed concerns over the Society's mind control projects:

> "I am frightened about this one," Berle wrote in his diary. "If scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants. But I don't think it will happen" (Marks, p.167, 1979).

Perhaps "manageable ants" was what the society had in mind when it financed Skinner in his behavioral research. Certainly, an autocratic man like Wolff would have seen eye-to-eye with Skinner, whose inner monologue consistently shouted, "Behave! Behave as you ought!" Herein is the dilemma of modern science: the authoritarian character of the scientists that navigate its course. Skinner's authoritarian character and dehumanizing view of mankind, which is characteristic of the dominant Darwinian paradigm, is most graphically illustrated by his "Skinner box." Also dubbed an "Heir-conditioner," Skinner's box "enabled the environment to be controlled while the subject's behavior could be studied in terms of the conditioned reflex" (Taylor, p. 418 & 419, 1999). Cloistered within this artificial environment, the subject's behavior was manipulated through a system of rewards and punishments (Taylor, p. 418, 1999). Skinner was so confident in the effectiveness of this system of behavioral modification that he made his infant daughter spend the first two years of her life in the conditioning box (Taylor, p. 419, 1999). His efforts to commercially market the "Heir-conditioner," however, were met with failure (Taylor, p. 419, 1999).

Still, serious credence has been given to Skinner's behavioral theories. His methodology of behavioral tyranny has become the status quo and it has been instrumental in the "scientific dictatorship's" project to transform the world into a global "Skinner box." Researcher Ian Taylor elaborates:

> Nevertheless, the Skinner teaching techniques have been widely used for school children, although by use of a teaching machine rather than in a box with food pellets! In addition, by cooperation with drug companies, the effects of certain drugs to aid children with learning difficulties have been studied. Although new understanding has been gained, the whole idea of modifying human behavior in a purposeful way has not been an overwhelming success and the specter of crossing that fine line, from "aid" to "control" of tomorrow's society in today's classroom, has yet to become a total reality (Taylor, p. 419, 1999).

As the next generation is being conditioned into "manageable ants," that fine line between "aid" and "control" is gradually being crossed. Skinner's method has also been applied under the guise of therapy. Ian Taylor elaborates:

> The vision of behavioral modification still has its enthusiasts. For example, in 1978 Sobell and Sobell reported a program to modify the behavior of a group of twenty gamma alcoholics. In this they used the electric shock "punishment" technique. These researchers believed that behavior therapy would enable hard-core alcoholics to become social drinkers, rather than having to become total abstainers. The experiment was widely reported to be successful, and the United States government began to invest considerable sums of money into this new approach. However, an independent study of the same twenty patients in a ten-year follow-up showed a totally different picture with only one success. This is another scandal, and the most charitable conclusion would be that...the theory in the minds of the Sobells assumed greater importance than the facts (Taylor, p. 419, 1999).

Evident in Skinner's behaviorism is the same bestial view of man endemic to Darwinism. Behaviorist believe that if man is merely another animal whose every action can be attributed to conditioned response, then man becomes a *tabula rasa* awaiting the enlightened brush strokes of the Technocracy's "few conditioners." However, as Ian Taylor makes clear, humanity is not as easily reducible as the elite have believed:

> As in the case of biological determinism (nature), behavioral determinism (nurture) also denies the free will, since this says, in effect, that we are simply a product of our environment rather than a product of our genes. Clearly, both factors are important, but even then the human psyche involves far more than mere machine response to a combination of biological and environmental circumstances. It would be extremely difficult for humanistic psychology, however, based as it is on evolution, to acknowledge a spiritual dimension to man; this opens up a philosophical minefield involving the destiny of souls, for instance...the committed humanist cannot accept such a view (Taylor, p. 419, 1999).

Of course, the humanist cannot accept such a view. Humanism is, essentially, Luciferianism disseminated on the popular level. It is, at its core, Adam Weishaupt's "inner Areopagites: man made perfect as a god-without-God." The Technocracy honestly believes that its alchemical conditioners can reshape man into a perfect being who has no need of God. This Weltanschauung is directly at odds with Isaiah 18:1-6, which reveals the true shaper of man:

> The word which came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying, Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. Then I went down to the potter's house, and behold, he wrought a work on the wheels. And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it. Then the word of the Lord came to me, saying, O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand (Isaiah 18:1-6).

The Lord is the potter, not any "few conditioners." Only He can perfect the marred vessels of humanity. Only He can reshape the clay. Herein are the arrogance and, worse still, the innate Luciferianism of behaviorism.

When *Walden Two* was released, many critics saw "shades of Aldous Huxley's *Brave New World*" in Skinner's fictional Utopia (Taylor, p. 418, 1999). This analogy is very appropriate. Like its Huxlian kissing cousin, the *roman a' clef* of *Walden Two* is a reality in the making. Again, the role of science fiction as a form of predictive programming becomes evident. This is the future that the "conditioned many" has been programmed to accept. While a global "scientific dictatorship" is still struggling to be born, one can be certain that its blueprints already exist.

Domesticating the Anthropomorphic Apes

Neo-Darwinians consistently claim that their degrading view of mankind as just another animal does not result in a devaluation of human life. "Ethics can still be robust," they opine, as though moral law were a calf to be fattened with dishes of worthless platitudes. Simultaneously, neo-Darwinians cannot overemphasize their contention that humanity is little more than an "anthropomorphic ape." The true contention that the neo-Darwinians are trying to camouflage with pitiful euphemisms is most concisely summarized by Adolf Hitler. In *Hitler Speaks*, the Fuehrer claimed that mankind was evolving into two distinct forms:

> "I might call the two varieties the god-man and the mass animal...Man is becoming God—that is the simple fact. Man is God in the making" (qutd. in Keith, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, p. 151, 1994).

Ascendant on their chimerical evolutionary ladder, the ruling class constitutes the pedigree of Hitler's so-called "god-man." The common citizen comprises the latter category of the "mass animal." While the neo-Darwinian propagandists of the Technocracy attempt to avert suspicions of scientifically dignified elitism with laughable talk of "robust ethics," the "scientific dictatorship" prepares to wage war against the "mass animal." This state of affairs is most vividly delineated by an article in *Parameters Magazine*, the official publication of the Army War College. The article is entitled "The New Warrior Class" and is authored by Ralph Peters, a particularly smug Army Major with a penchant for unabashedly elitist rhetoric. He begins the tract with the following remarks:

> The soldiers of the United States Army are brilliantly prepared to defeat other soldiers. Unfortunately, the enemies we are likely to face through the rest of this decade and beyond will not be "soldiers," with the disciplined modernity that term conveys in Euro-America, but "warriors"—erratic primitives of shifting allegiance, habituated to violence, with no stake in civil order. Unlike soldiers, warriors do not play by our rules, do not respect treaties, and do not obey orders they do not like. Warriors have always been around, but with the rise of professional soldieries their importance was eclipsed. Now, thanks to a unique confluence of breaking empire, overcultivated Western consciences, and a worldwide cultural crisis, the warrior is back, as brutal as ever and distinctly better-armed (Peters, 1994).

Who are the "erratic primitives" that constitute the "new warrior class?" Peters states: "Most warriors emerge from four social pools which exist in some form in

all significant cultures" (Peters, 1994). He proceeds to enumerate the four social pools and their respective warrior offspring:

> First-pool warriors come, as they always have, from the underclass (although their leaders often have fallen from the upper registers of society). The archetype of the new warrior class is a male who has no stake in peace, a loser with little education, no legal earning power, no abiding attractiveness to women, and no future. With gun in hand and the spittle of nationalist ideology dripping from his mouth, today's warrior murders those who once slighted him, seizes the women who avoided him, and plunders that which he would never otherwise have possessed (Peters, 1994).

In other words, the "first-pool" of "erratic primitives" is composed of unattractive and patriotic males who suffer the misfortune of occupying a lower layer of socioeconomic stratum. Bear in mind, Peters is serious. Inherent in such a contention is credence to the Darwinian concept of sexual selection. Like male birds that must flaunt their plumage in order to sexually attract potential mates, men must now meet a demanding aesthetic criteria or be deemed unfit to breed. Men who take issue with such a shallow criteria are summarily deemed a "threat" to be expunged through force. Also inherent in this contention is credence to Herbert Spencer's Malthusian economics. Lower income means a lower form of life and, thus, a "worthless eater." Finally, Peters' disdain for the "spittle of nationalist ideology" echoes the globalist philosophy of the United Nations, which is designed to act as a worldwide "scientific dictatorship."

Peters proceeds to examine the "second pool warriors":

> ...as society's preparatory structures such as schools, formal worship systems, communities, and families are disrupted, young males who might otherwise have led productive lives are drawn into the warrior milieu. These form a second pool. For these boys and young men, deprived of education and orientation, the company of warriors provides a powerful behavioral framework (Peters, 1994).

As the "scientific dictatorship" co-opts traditional institutions, Peters foresees the emergence of youthful dissenters. These younger "anthropomorphic apes" are potential recruits for the "warriors." They, too, must be expunged. Reiterating his globalist Weltanschauung, Peters proceeds to identify patriots as the next class of "warrior":

> The third pool of warriordom consists of the patriots. These may be men who fight out of strong belief, either in ethnic, religious, or national superiority or endangerment, or those who have suffered a personal loss in the course of a conflict that motivates them to take up arms (Peters, 1994).

This particular variety of "anthropomorphic ape" would probably oppose the amalgamation of its respective nation-state into a global "scientific dictatorship." Therefore, it must be eradicated as well. Finally, Peters reveals the fourth "pool" of "mass animals":

> Dispossessed, cashiered, or otherwise failed military men form the fourth and most dangerous pool of warriors. Officers, NCOs, or just charismatic privates who could not function in a traditional military environment, these men bring other warriors the rudiments of the military art—just enough to inspire faith and encourage folly in many cases, although the fittest of these men become the warrior chieftains or warlords with whom we must finally cope (Peters, 1994).

These soldiers of the "obsolete military paradigm" have no place in the "scientific dictatorship." The duty of the new soldier no longer involves the protection of nation, family, or the traditional way of life. These are outdated constructs embraced only by the "anthropomorphic apes" awaiting their coming extinction in the next evolutionary epoch. Thus, the soldier of the past also constitutes a threat to the "scientific dictatorship."

Peters warns that the "Lilliputians of lesser race" are increasing in numbers:

> Worldwide, the new warrior class already numbers in the millions. If the current trend toward national dissolution continues, by the end of the century there may be more of these warriors than soldiers in armies worthy of the name. While exact figures will never be available, and statistics-junkies can quibble endlessly as to how many warriors are really out there, the forest looks dark and ominous enough without counting each last tree. And perhaps the worst news comes right out of *Macbeth*: the trees are moving (Peters, 1994).

Peters predicts a period of protracted conflict with these "warriors":

> The US Army will fight warriors far more often than it fights soldiers in the future. This does not mean the Army should not train to fight other organized militaries—they remain the most lethal, although not the most frequent, threat. But it would be foolish not to recognize and study the nasty little men who will haunt the brutal little wars we will be called upon to fight within the career spans of virtually every officer reading this text (Peters, 1994).

To counter this threat, Peters recommends the following prescriptive campaign:

> Although there are nearly infinite variations, this type of threat generally requires a two-track approach—an active campaign to win over the populace coupled with irresistible violence directed against the warlord(s) and the warriors. You cannot bargain or compromise with warriors. You cannot "teach them a lesson" (unless you believe that Saddam Hussein or General Aideed have learned anything worthwhile from our fecklessness in the clinch). You either win or you lose. This kind of warfare *is* a zero-sum game. And it takes guts to play (Peters, 1994).

In other words, mass brainwashing and genocide are the solutions to the "mass animal" problem. It is interesting to note that Peters equates the "warrior" with the likes of Saddam Hussein. This is especially hypocritical given the synchronicities between Peters' Final Solution and the authoritarian tactics of despots like Hussein. This genocidal tract is nothing short of a declaration of war against the entire human race. As the chasm between the "god-man" and the "mass animal" continues to expand, the elite will classify broader segments of society as "warriors." The campaigns of genocide will only grow larger, taking on a brutish quality that could even prompt Hitler to cringe. Yet, according to the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine, humanity continues onward and upward in its "glorious evolution." With humanity's increasing division into "god-men" and "mass animals," Darwinian thought is finally running its course.

It is interesting to note that Peters cites Samuel P. Huntington's "Clash of Civilizations" thesis. This thesis is vintage Hegelianism and Darwinism, emphasizing the centrality of war to human evolution. In language that hearkens back to the race patriotism of Cecil Rhodes, Peters spitefully characterizes the critics of this thesis as "tribes of pygmies" (Peters, 1994).

A former member of the National Security Council, Huntington also wrote *The Crisis of Democracy*. This blatant elitist treatise, which holds a sacred place in the Trilateral Commission's policy library, condemns democratic egalitarianism as an obsolete institution. However, Huntington's most revealing remarks are not

confined to the pages of this authoritarian tract. When examining potential threats to American culture, Huntington arrived at the following conclusion:

> "If multiculturalism prevails and if the consensus on liberal democracy disintegrates, the United States could join the Soviet Union on the ash heap of history" (qutd. in Heilbrunn, p. 31, 1997).

When Huntington mentions "multiculturalism," he is not referring to the politically correct school of anti-Western tribalism that pervades orthodox academia. Instead, he is referring to racial diversity. In fact, the *New York Post* article from which this quote is derived is entitled "Are U.S. Ethnics Loyal?" In Huntington's opinion, they are not. In fact, Huntington contends that racial variety is one of the virulent elements undermining America. Therefore, the United States must be purged of the "anthropomorphic apes." This is the so-called "genius" that Peters worships and this is the paradigm being actively promulgated within America's own military. It is at the very heart of the elite's occult Darwinian doctrine and it is certainly nothing new.

This scientific racism stemming from Darwinism was especially evident in the case of Operation Fruehmenschen, an FBI project in political suppression of black Americans. John W. DeCamp elaborates:

> On January 27, 1988, then-Congressman Mervyn Dymally placed before the House of Representatives a shocking document. It was an affidavit sworn by an FBI agent, Hirsch Friedman, concerning an FBI policy named Operation Fruehmenschen (German for "primitive man"). According to Friedman's testimony, "The purpose of this policy was the routine investigation without probable cause of prominent elected and appointed officials in major metropolitan areas throughout the United States. It was explained to me that the basis for this Fruehmenschen policy was the assumption by the FBI that black officials were intellectually and socially incapable of governing major governmental organizations and institutions."
> Other evidence backed up Friedman's charges, including a 1987 book by Dr. Mary Sawyer, *Harassment of Black Elected Officials: Ten Years Later*, a follow-up to a 1977 report she had issued on the same subject.
> The figures backed up Dymally and Sawyer's charges. Between 1983 and 1988, 14% of all political corruption cases targeted black officials, though they comprised only 3% of U.S. officeholders. From 1981–1983, roughly half of the 26 members of the Congressional Black Caucus were targets of federal investigation for indictments. In magnitude, this is as if 204 members of the (largely white) 435-member House of Representatives were under investigation at one time! (DeCamp, pp. 297–298, 1996).

The campaign of scientific racism has not only been conducted against black representatives. Several projects targeting regular black citizens have periodically surfaced. One such project was the Violence Initiative, which was to appear on the Alcoholism, Drug Abuse and Mental Health Administration's (ADAMHA) 1994 budget (Shipman, p. 236, 1994). The man supposedly responsible for designing the Initiative was Dr. Louis Sullivan, the black director of the Department of Health and Human Services (Shipman, p. 236, 1994). However, it is possible that a black man was presented as the Initiative's architect to conceal a racist agenda. In his 1992 annual report, Sullivan correctly pointed out that there was a problem with violence among black youths:

> "This increase [in homicide rates] is attributed, in large part, to a rising rate of homicide among young black men. Between 1985 and 1989," Sullivan noted gravely, "homicides were up 74 percent among young black males to reach the highest level ever" (Shipman, p. 236, 1994).

Minority children are exposed to extremely high levels of poverty. Criminals present criminal lifestyles to these children as the only escape from deprivation. Furthermore, children receive a daily dose of moral relativism in the public schools, thus rendering it impossible for their young, impressionable minds to differentiate between right and wrong. However, these factors were not taken into consideration when looking for the cause of violence among black males. Instead, it was held that these youths were genetically predisposed to violence. Working under this contention, those employed in the realm of public health would:

> ...look for early predictors of future violence, by studying behavioral and biological markers, and try to establish a useful pattern of intervention once those predisposed to violence had been identified (Shipman, p. 237, 1994).

Dr. Frederick Goodwin, the head of ADAMHA, "envisioned a target population of perhaps 100,000 inner-city youths" (Shipman, p. 237). What would be the "pattern of intervention" employed? Dr. Peter Breggin, an activist psychiatrist opposed to the Violence Initiative, charged that the program was a pretext for the same sort of pharmacological totalitarianism described in Huxley's *Brave New World*:

> There could never be any doubt that the proposed "intervention" was pharmacological, because that's what Fred [Goodwin] knows. This is what he does [for his own research]. He has systematically purged NIMH of all psychosocial research. There couldn't be anything else other than drugs, shock treatment, or incarceration; they don't promote anything else; it was a foregone conclusion (Shipman, p. 243, 1994).

Goodwin denied any plans for biological intervention (Shipman, p. 244, 1994). To dodge such accusations, Goodwin prepared plans for counseling and special school programs (Shipman, p. 244, 1994). However, it is highly suspicious that, when he became director of the National Institute of Mental Health, Goodwin shifted research away from psychosocial forces and focused on biology (shipman, p. 243, 1994). This seems to suggest that Goodwin saw a predominantly genetic or biological cause to violence. Such a contention holds that drugs, not counseling, are the remedy to violence. In front of the Congressional Black Caucus, Breggin also made an interesting observation:

> While not specifically discussing drugs, Goodwin focuses on the need to correct presumed imbalances in the serotonergic neurotransmitter system...Drugs are the only possible cheap, effective intervention into the lives of tens of thousands of children...(Shipman, p. 244, 1994).

Upon closer examination, one will find that the Initiative's agenda was premised upon the Darwinian contention that man is nothing more than a slightly higher form of primate. Following this bestial notion of man to its logical ends, one must conclude that apes and monkeys can provide a comparative model to explain human attributes. Goodwin held this belief, and compared those targeted by the Initiative with monkeys:

> I say this with the realization that it might be easily misunderstand, and that is, if you look at other primates in nature-male primates in nature-you find that even with our violent society we are doing very well.
> If you look, for example, at male monkeys, especially in the wild, roughly half of them survive to adulthood. The other half die by violence. That is the natural way of it for males, to knock each other off and, in fact, there are some interesting evolutionary implications of that because the same hyperaggressive monkeys who kill each other are also hypersexual, so they copulate more and therefore they reproduce more to offset the fact that half of them are dying.
> Now, one could say that if some of the loss of social structure in this society, and particularly within high impact inner city areas, has removed some of the civilizing evolutionary things that we have built up and that maybe it isn't just a careless use of the word when people call certain areas of certain cities jungles, that we may have gone back to what might be more natural, without all of the social controls that we have imposed upon ourselves as a civilization over thousands of years in our evolution (Shipman, pp. 237–238, 1994).

Again, this scientific racism is nothing new. All that has changed are the dimensions of the racism underpinning projects such as Operation: Fruehmenschen and the federal Violence Initiative. In the past, the Fruehmenschen was the black American. Today, the Fruehmenschen is anybody who does not occupy the same layer of socioeconomic stratum as the elite.

Recall the words of Charles Darwin:

> At some future period, not very distant as measured by centuries, the civilised races of man will almost certainly exterminate, and replace the savage races throughout the world. At the same time the anthropomorphic apes...will no doubt be exterminated. The break between man and his nearest allies will then be wider, for it will intervene between man in a more civilised state, as we may hope, even than the Caucasian, and some ape as low as a baboon, instead of as now between the negro or Australian and the gorilla (Darwin, p. 178, 1874).

The "scientific dictatorship" is working to fulfill Darwin's racist vision. However, the widening chasm "between man and his nearest allies" is actually a chasm between man and the elite. Larger segments of the population are being categorized as "anthropomorphic apes," "Lilliputians of lesser race," "mass animals," "erratic primitives," or "Fruehmenschen." In accordance with Darwin's vision, these populations "will no doubt be exterminated." The "warriors" who are not wiped out will be domesticated. To reiterate the contentions of Tony Brown, the agenda of the "scientific dictatorship" demanded a new class of "nigger." The scientific racism of Darwinism has provided just that, only in a much broader scope and with terrible manifold force.

Return of the Sun God

Remember that one of the objectives of sci-fi predictive programming is the instillation of a sense that: "That the reinhabitation of the earth by the 'old gods' (Genesis 6:4), is our stellar scientific destiny" (Hoffman, p. 8, 2001). Of course, one of the "old gods" of antiquity was the Sun God, which lost much of its credibility and was soon supplanted by a theocracy of science (Keith, *Saucers of*

the Illuminati, pp. 78–79, 1999). Freemason Albert Pike states that: "...Osiris, himself symbolized the Sun..." (Pike, p. 15, 1942). Pike also reveals that Osiris had a rival: "Long known as...Adonai [another name for Jehovah, the Lord of the Bible];...the Rival of Bal and Osiris..." (Pike, p. 697, 1942). In fact, Bal and Osiris were one in the same, representing the "invisible God" worshipped "beyond the orb [sun]" (Pike, p. 77, 1942). This was the reason for Pike's capitalization of the word "Sun." He was not referring to the corporeal "orb" that provides earth with daylight, but an "invisible God" whose identity was known only to a few.

Albert Pike provides a hint regarding the identity of the "invisible God" lurking "beyond the orb." Referring to the Egyptians, one of the many ancient peoples that worshipped the Sun God, Pike explains: "The horned serpent was the hieroglyphic for a God" (Pike, p. 495, 1942). Of course, the Bible also speaks of a serpent that opposed Adonai and promulgated the conceit that he was a god. Deceased researcher William Cooper elaborates:

> The *snake* [emphasis—ADDED] and the dragon are both symbols of wisdom. Lucifer is the personification of the symbol. It was Lucifer who tempted Eve to entice Adam to eat of the tree of knowledge and thus free man from the bonds of ignorance (Cooper, p.70, 1991).

The symbol of this counterfeit god adorns the halls of Freemasonry. Albert Pike states: "The Sun...his is the All-Seeing Eye in our Lodges" (Pike, p. 477, 1942). The All-Seeing Eye also adorns the back of the American dollar bill. It is emblematic of scientism and America's secret destiny as a western "scientific dictatorship" (Hoffman, p. 50, 2001). Yet, it represents something even more sinister. Recall that the process of evolution is to culminate with the unification of human consciousness with the "Omniscient" (Wilmshurst, p. 94, 1980). In light of this fact, Pike's later statements concerning the Sun and the All-Seeing Eye come into painful focus: "...the Blazing Star has been regarded as an emblem of Omniscience, or the All-Seeing Eye, which to the ancients was the Sun" (Pike, p. 506, 1942).

Lucifer is the "Omniscient" with which human consciousness is to be unified. He is the "Blazing Star" called Sirius. He is the All-Seeing Eye atop the truncated pyramid. He is the "invisible God" hidden "beyond the Sun." He is the one who lays claim to the esoteric appellation of Osiris. He is the one worshipped beyond

the "old gods" waiting to fulfill their scientific destiny of re-inhabiting earth. He is the god of the Promethean faith. He is the one heralded by sci-fi predictive programmers. He is the one that the Technocracy is attempting to empower.

Recall 33rd Degree Freemason Albert Pike's prediction that, following the demise of Christianity and atheism, the world "will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out into public view" (qutd. in Carr, p. XVI, 1958). In *Childhood's End*, Arthur C. Clarke provides an allegorized account of this coming manifestation:

> It was a tribute to the Overlords' [i.e., the World Controllers'] psychology and to their careful years of preparation, that only a few people fainted. Yet there could have been fewer still, anywhere in the world, who did not feel the ancient terror brush one awful instant against their minds before reason banished it forever.
> There was no mistake. The leathery wings, the little horns, the barbed tail—all were there. The most terrible of all legends had come to life, out of the unknown past. Yet now it stood smiling, in ebon majesty, with the sunlight gleaming upon its tremendous body, and with a human child resting trustfully on either arm (Clarke, p. 68, 1953).

It comes as little surprise that humanity entrusts its progeny to these demons. After all, through occult science and the artificial miracles conjured by technology, they have provided man with a facsimile of Eden. Clarke reveals the outcome the Overlords' efforts: "By the standards of all earlier ages, it was Utopia" (Clarke, p. 71, 1953).

Yet, who commands these demonic World Controllers? Clarke is painfully candid regarding their master's hidden identity:

> In the Middle Ages people believed in the devil and feared him. But this was the twenty-first century: could it be that, after all, there was such a thing as racial memory? (Clarke, p. 70, 1953).

The Overlords are merely the architects of Wells' "racial mind," the alchemists reconstituting the Masonic "group soul," the engineers of the "hive mind." They are but the corporeal vessels of the darkest evil...Lucifer. In fact, the enthronement of Lucifer as the presiding master over a "hive-mind" has always been the ultimate objective of Huxley and his Masonic colleagues.

Aldous, chief proponent of the "scientific dictatorship," retained membership in what author Martin Green dubbed the "Children of the Sun" (Green, p. 3, 1976). Green recognized the group as a revival of an older Egyptian model, which also called itself the "Children of the Sun" (Green, p. 437, 1976). Green provides a description of this earlier model:

> This culture was diffused by migration, and in the farther-off lands the new king-gods it brought were said to have come "from the sky" because they came from abroad. These kings, and sometimes one section of the ruling class, called themselves Children of the Sun; they claimed the sun as their father, and expected to go up to the sky when they died (it was the normal expectation that one would go underground)...This class, then, felt themselves to be an elite within their own culture, and felt their culture to be an elite in relation to other cultures (Green, p. 437, 1976).

Of course, this was the creed of John Ruskin and his protégé, Cecil Rhodes...the superiority of British ruling class culture. In fact, the offspring of Round Table members peopled the modern Children of the Sun. According to Green, this cult held "prominence within" and "partial dominance over" the "English culture after 1918" (Green, p. 3, 1976). No doubt, the Children of the Sun's doctrine partially constituted the doctrinal foundation of the anglophile "scientific dictatorship," *Pax Britannia.*

Initially, Osiris was the locus of the ancient Egyptian cult's worship (Green, pp. 438–439, 1976). However, through cultural and religious development, the cult's locus of praise relocated itself within the pagan deity of Dionysus (Green, p. 439, 1976). Green explains the changes that accompanied this shift in worship:

> Dionysus, when he comes, is dependent on no one and responsible for no one. He is neither son nor father, and the culture built around him—perhaps we can get some idea of this from recent rock festivals—must be orgiastic and solipsistic, defiant of all responsibility and all relationship. Osiris is always a son, even though he has no father. Most typically, gods like him were born from an egg, or from a lotus blossom, or from a divine cow—in other words, from the divine mother-earth, without any ordinary impregnation (Green, p. 439, 1976).

Osiris was begat by the golem of "mother-earth" or Gaia. Dionysus, however, was sovereign and claimed no progenitor. While the Osiric model was clearly

desirable, it was merely a transitional phase for the processing of the masses into the Dionysian theocracy (Green, p. 439, 1976). The banner of the Dionysian model:

> ...was taken up by Bachofen's Munich disciples, Alfred Schuler and Ludwig Klages, who for a time advocated it as the moist perfect of all cultural phases. We might look briefly at Schuler's essay "Die Sonnenkinder," the fifth of his seven lectures "Vom Leben der Ewigen Stadt," given in Munich in 1917, in which he recreated, highly imaginatively, the religious culture of ancient Rome. He described Osiris as passive toward Isis, but as giving light to mankind by virtue of containing the two poles of boyhood within himself. He is both Castor and Pollux, and their love for each other, in him, makes him a radiant god (Green, p. 439–440, 1976).

According to Schuler, the rebirth of the cult of Osiris could break the grip of the:

> ...evil Apollonian forces of progress and mechanization, of increase by production and reproduction, of self-justification in one's children rather than in oneself, that he saw ruining his own Germany (Green, p. 440, 1976).

Green reveals the institution that most succinctly embodied Schuler's accursed Apollonian forces:

> Christianity was for Schuler the enemy of all life, being spiritual, ascetic, mental—Apollonian. What he and his disciples loved—what, less ideologically, Oscar Wilde in contemporary England loved—was the culture of the mother goddess in her decadence, when the radiant son was triumphant over her (Green, p. 440, 1976).

The British Children of Sun, of which Aldous Huxley was a member, represented a revival of this belief system. Huxley's "scientific dictatorship" is gradually migrating back towards this belief system. Consider the words of scientism's high priest, Darwinian Carl Sagan:

> Our ancestors worshiped the Sun, and they were far from foolish. And yet the Sun is an ordinary, even a mediocre star. If we must worship a power greater than ourselves, does it not make sense to revere the Sun and stars? (Sagan, p. 243, 1980).

The Sun God maybe poised for a return. He is Lucifer, the "scientific dictator" of Huxley's *Brave New World.*

The Descent of the Scientific Dictatorship

The transformation of the world into a "scientific dictatorship" has not occurred overnight. The process has been slow. Gradualism has been key to the evolutionary script. Richard Gardner delineated this piecemeal strategy in his *Foreign Affairs* article, "The Hard Road to World Order". In this article, Gardner asserts that "instant world government" is unattainable (1974). Instead, Gardner states, "the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up rather than the top down..." (1974). Gardner concludes that "an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish more than the old fashion frontal assault" (1974).

This piecemeal approach was the chief method for establishing a worldwide "scientific dictatorship" throughout the twentieth century. However, the twenty-first century has seen the elite's patient walk turn into a mad dash. The September 11 attacks, the Patriot Act, the establishment of the Office of Homeland Security, the war in Afghanistan, and the second war in Iraq are all examples of how the oligarchs seem to be accelerating their plans. More than a few researchers detect a sense of desperation amongst the bluebloods. What is the reason for this desperation?

The system installed by the technocratic conspiracy for the introduction of a global "scientific dictatorship" is rapidly disintegrating. Faced with the inevitable dissolution of the various machinations comprising their apparatus of worldwide control, the ruling class is now attempting to stem the tide of destiny. This declension is made evident by three emerging crises:

- The collapse of the global financial system.
- The peaking of worldwide oil production.
- The lack of consensus amongst the elites.

The maintenance of a Technocracy calls for technological escalation. This was accomplished through the arms race that accompanied the Cold War. The Cold War ended with the United States out-spending the Soviet Empire. Russia's economic system collapsed and the Soviet oligarchs had to orchestrate "the end of communism" to preserve their dominance. However, the United States could in no way claim victory for itself. Tremendous military spending during the Cold War years had left America straddled with an enormous debt. Nothing was ever done to rectify this situation and, as a result, conditions only grew worse. Instead of corrective measures, the post-Cold War world saw the speculative stock market bubble of the 1990s. Today, America faces a $38 trillion debt pyramid and over $100 trillion in highly leveraged derivatives (McAlvany, p. 2, 2003).

To keep the system afloat, money was squeezed out of the world economy (Tarpley and Chaitkin, p. 545, 1992). This caused economic grief abroad and only acted to delay the inevitable. Now the Federal Reserve is trying to prevent the collapse of the stock market bubble by lowering interest rates and running the printing presses (McAlvany, p. 3, 2003). The expansion of credit may temporarily prevent collapse, but it does not eliminate the stock market bubble. Instead, it resurrects the bubble and guarantees harsher conditions once that bubble collapses (McAlvany, p. 3, 2003). Globalization has integrated national economies into a global system of financial interdependence. Thus, the collapse of one segment guarantees the eventual collapse of the entire system. In short, the new economic order is a house of cards waiting to fall.

Another factor contributing to the erection of a global "scientific dictatorship" is the elite's dominance over the planet's vital resources. The primary resource controlled by the elite is oil. Alternatives to oil have been effectively suppressed, thus leaving the world almost totally dependent on the "black gold" to run their cars, factories, machines, and heat their homes. At the same time, the oligarchs have gained monopolies over a majority of the world's oil fields. Of course, this means that those who are dependent on oil, which is the vast majority of the planet's population, must bow down at the feet of the bluebloods and learn not to bite the hand that feeds. To a large degree, the profits from oil have been used by the bluebloods to fund their ultimate project: the erection of the global "scientific dictatorship".

However, this component of ruling class dominance is beginning to fall apart. One area of legitimate concern expressed by the environmentalist movement is in regards to diminishing oil resources. Yet, contrary to the contentions of Malthusian ideologues, the depletion of this finite resource is not related to increasing population density. Malthusian measures initiated by the elite have actually

caused a serious population implosion. Rather, the exhaustion of supplies is a result of sustained heavy consumption that could have been avoided through the promotion, not repression, of alternatives to oil. Again, the problem is not too many people, but the "scientific dictatorship's" socialistic regulations that stultify productivity and technological progress.

For many years now, several researchers and experts have warned that the Age of Oil was ending. For a time, those warnings were ignored and the oil companies continued drilling while suppression of oil alternatives was sustained. The problem has now reached a terminal point and the warnings can no longer be disregarded. On April 5, 2003, the *BBC* reported what many in the alternative press had been saying all along: oil production is peaking. The news program reported that oil discovery was dwindling:

> The rate of oil discovery has been falling ever since the 1960's when 47 billion barrels a year were discovered, mostly in the Middle East.
> In the 70's the rate dropped to about 35 billion barrels while the industry concentrated on the North Sea. In the 80's it was Russia's turn, and the discovery rate dropped to 24 billion. It dropped even further in the 90's as the industry concentrated on West Africa but only found some 14 billion barrels (2003).

The program also pointed out that oil production is shrinking in several different nations:

> In America, always the greediest consumer of oil, production has been falling for 30 years. Americans guzzle 20 million barrels of oil a day, but now they have to import over 60% of it.
> That pattern is being repeated elsewhere. Geologist Dr Colin Campbell predicted a decline in the North Sea several years ago and claims by 2015 Britain may have to import over half its oil needs. "In 1999 Britain went over the top and is declining quite rapidly," he says.
> "It's now 17% down in just three years, and this pattern is set to continue. That means that Britain will soon be a net importer, imports have to rise, the costs of the imports have to rise, and even the security of supply is becoming a little uncertain," Campbell adds.
> In Norway the government forecasts that in the next ten years its North Sea production will halve. In Argentina oil production has been down for several years and in Columbia, which was a big producer in the 90's, production is now past its peak (2003).

Geologist Colin Campbell appeared in the *BBC* report and presented a bleak forecast:

> Campbell thinks the decline will start by 2010. "It starts with a price shock due to control of the market by a few countries, and it is followed by the onset of physical shortage, which just gets worse and worse and worse," he says (2003).

Campbell's prediction is not a "doomsday theory." On October 2nd, 2003, CNN's Graham Jones reported the findings of a team from the Sweden University of Uppsala. The group's finding were similar to Campbell's:

> The world's oil reserves are up to 80 percent less than predicted, a team from Sweden's University of Uppsala says. Production levels will peak in about 10 years' time, they say.
> "Non-fossil fuels must come in much stronger than it had been hoped," Professor Kjell Alekett told CNN.
> Oil production levels will hit their maximum soon after 2010 with gas supplies peaking not long afterwards, the Swedish geologists say.
> At that point prices for petrol and other fuels will reach disastrous levels (Jones, 2003).

Panic over diminishing oil supplies has spread throughout those elite factions behind the creation of the western "scientific dictatorship". Their alarm has not gone unheeded by the current Administration. As deceased researcher Antony Sutton pointed out:

> The Bush-Cheney energy plan is wholly based on conventional fossil-atomic technology owned by the same interests that financed Bush and are prominent in the S & B [Skull and Bones secret society-ADDED] and Bohemian Grove (Millegan, p. 100, 2003).

Bush began to act on behalf of these elite factions almost immediately after he had secured the White House. The *BBC* reports:

> When George Bush took power two years ago, his administration was already worried about the vulnerability of America's oil supplies—the buzzword was 'energy security' (2003).

In the name of "energy security", the Administration began moving to control the oil supply in other regions of the world. The September 11 attacks and the "war on terrorism" provided a perfect pretext. One of their targets was Iraq. The *BBC* elaborates:

> After World War I, the oil companies carved up Iraq. Shell, BP, Exxon and Total all had stakes in the Iraq Petroleum Company. They paid pennies for each barrel of oil and built a pipeline to take it away.
> In 1972 the Iraqis nationalised the industry and threw the foreigners out. From then on Western oil companies could only dream of Iraq's oil reserves—the second largest in the world.
> With Saddam Hussein came decades of war followed by sanctions and Iraq's massive reserves lay largely untouched. But with Hussein's regime under threat, at last there was a chance to get back in (2003).

Geologist Colin Campbell also suggested that the real motive for military action against Iraq was seizure of its oil resources:

> "I think it's quite possible that the United States realises the key importance of the Middle East generally to world supply in fact, and especially its own, and that it sees Saddam Hussein as a ready-made villain," points out Campbell.
> "It finds this a convenient way in which to establish a military presence in the Middle East—aimed partially at Iraq by all means but with a wider significance to control the production elsewhere there" (2003).

According to the *BBC*, the Administration formulated an explanation to counter allegations such as those put forth by Campbell:

> As preparations for war gathered pace there were massive demonstrations around the world. The widespread view that it was all about oil worried the US and British governments so much that they came up with a plan—they would safeguard Iraq's oil for the Iraqi people.
> "We will make sure that Iraq's natural resources are used for the benefit of their owners, the Iraqi people," President Bush told the world (2003).

The American and British role as "safeguard" looks curiously like domination of Iraq's oil. American Free Press reporter James Tucker reports: "The U.S. government has already awarded a $680 million contract to construction giant Bechtel, based in San Francisco" (Tucker, 2003). A contract was also awarded to Kellogg Brown and Root, a subsidiary of Dick Cheney's Halliburton, to fight oil fires and operate the oil infrastructure in Iraq (Tucker, 2003). The oligarchs of

the western "scientific dictatorship" have certainly profited from America and Britain "safeguarding" Iraq's natural resources.

However, dominance over these oil-rich areas will not prevent the inevitable decline in the world's oil supply. Furthermore, the invasion of Iraq has generated another crisis that is contributing to the disintegration of the global "scientific dictatorship": the lack of elite consensus. On May 15, 2003, a Bilderberg meeting was convened in Versailles, France (Tucker, 2003). Bilderberg meetings have been held annually since the first meeting at the Bilderberg Hotel in Holland in 1954. The purpose of these meetings is to create harmony between the various factions of the elite. At this meeting, Bush was urged, "to share the spoils of war on Iraq" (Tucker, 2003).

This pressure was brought to bear on Bush to silence concerns expressed by European elites. James Tucker reports those concerns:

> The Europeans are cynical about the United States urging the United Nations to approve the "coalition of the willing" controlling Iraqi oil for the "benefit of the Iraqis" and using the revenues to rebuild what was destroyed. Effectively, this gives control of Iraq to the United States and Britain, with a tip of the hat to Poland and Spain.
> Several Europeans suggested the "coalition" would generate huge profits by rebuilding Iraq with its oil money and asked: what European companies would get fat contracts (Tucker, 2003)?

The European elites have a good reason to desire involvement in the reconstruction of Iraq. Like the American and British elites, the European elites are trying to alleviate the effects of a global financial collapse. A report from the influential and respected French Institute of International Relations has predicted financial doomsday. James Tucker shares the details of this report:

> By 2050, said the report, *World Trade in the 21st Century,* Europe's share of the world economy will be only 12 percent, compared with 20 percent today.
> "The enlargement of the European Union won't suffice to guarantee parity with the United States," the report said. "The EU will weigh less heavily on the process of globalization and a slow but inexorable movement onto 'history's exit ramp' is foreseeable" (Tucker, 2003).

Substantial action is required to prevent the EU's movement into history's dustbin. Major contracts in Iraq would certainly help Europe maintain its share

of the world economy. However, the Bush Administration has decided to ignore pressure from Bilderberg and to move forward with plans that exclude many European countries, most of which were opposed to the conflict. The *China Daily* was one of many media sources that reported on this move:

> Citing national security reasons, U.S. Deputy Defense Secretary Paul Wolfowitz has ruled that prime contracts to rebuild Iraq will exclude firms from nations such as France and Germany that opposed the U.S. war.
>
> In a policy document released on Tuesday, Wolfowitz said he was limiting competition for 26 reconstruction contracts worth up to $18.6 billion that will be advertised in coming days.
>
> "It is necessary for the protection of the essential security interests of the United States to limit competition for the prime contracts of these procurements to companies from the United States, Iraq, coalition partners and force contributing nations," Wolfowitz said in a notice published on the web site www.rebuilding-iraq.net.
>
> The move is likely to anger France and Germany and other traditional allies in NATO and the U.N. Security Council who are being blocked out of prime contracts after their opposition to the war (*China Daily*, 2003).

The move was not only likely to anger France, Germany, and other nations. It made discontent among the various elite factions a certainty. Bluebloods in China, Russia, Germany, France, and other nations left out of the loop are all lining up against the current Administration. Unless the United States government begins to appease these factions, plutocratic warfare seems to be on the horizon. The *China Daily* pointed out the opinion of one expert:

> Procurement specialist Prof. Steven Schooner from George Washington University said it was "disingenuous" to use national security as an excuse and predicted an angry reaction from those nations excluded.
>
> "This kind of decision just begs for retaliation and a tit-for-tat response from countries (such as Germany, France and Russia)," said Schooner (*China Daily*, 2003).

Internal conflict among the bluebloods presents a unique problem for the would-be gods of the global "scientific dictatorship." There has never been perfect harmony within the ranks of the elites. However, there has always been enough cohesion to keep the rabble in line. After all, the one thing that all the

ruling class parties agree upon is that the commoners must be treated like children and kept in the playpen. As the kings of the "new world order" become preoccupied with shaking their fists at one another, oil is running out, the global financial system is failing, and the natives are growing restless. Plagued by enemies from without and within, the elite are facing the ultimate juggling contest. It is doubtful that the "experts" of the Technocracy can provide the solutions necessary for victory.

In *Morals and Dogma*, 33rd degree Mason Albert Pike made a stunning confession concerning the deity of the coming technocratic world government: "...the Sun God...created nothing" (Pike, p. 254, 1942). Indeed, the Sun God has never created anything. That is because he is Satan, the sworn enemy of the true Creator. As Jesus made clear, Satan comes only to "to steal, and to kill, and to destroy" (John 10:10). The Devil is not a creator and the same holds true for his human servants. Examining the Hegelian tradition of the technocratic elite, Antony Sutton made the following observation:

> The Masters should not be interested (according to Hegel) in new discovery. Leave that for the slaves to develop. "Masters" prefer to milk the old, which generates profit and give them control (Millegan, pp. 100–101, 2003).

Indeed, it is ironic that a dictatorship that claims to be "scientific" would suppress or ignore genuine scientific progress. This retrogressive paradigm is the very source of the "scientific dictatorship's" destruction. It is what motivates the elite to cling to their occult Darwinian doctrine, despite its state of scientific and logical bankruptcy. It is what inspires them to continue following an insane and unworkable evolutionary script towards the mirage of deification. It is what has caused them to deplete vital resources, while simultaneously suppressing the few innovators who could develop viable alternative energies. It is what has guided their efforts to promulgate "managed conflicts," which they hope will result in a harmonious dialectical synthesis of east and west. Finally, it is the very stake at the heart of the technocratic vampire.

Yes, the "scientific dictatorship" is destroying itself. Its self-immolating proclivities are evident in its own icons and dictums, which are saturated in death. Theistic evolutionist William Windwood Reade, who was one of the chief inspirations for Cecil Rhodes, declared: "The law of Nature is the law of death." Freemasonic altars are often adorned with skulls. The same holds true for the secret

society of Skull and Bones. The sixties counterculture, which came to prominence through the efforts of Freemason Aldous Huxley, sported the Teutonic rune of death as its official emblem. It is almost as if the conspiracy is painfully cognizant of its own impending demise.

The reason for the "scientific dictatorship's" defeat is simple. The Darwinian precept of survival of the fittest, the Hegelian dialectic of "managed conflict," Malthusian population control, materialism's rejection of spiritual reality, humanism's contention that "the ends justify the means," eugenics...all of it is inherently false and is predicated upon death. Yet, the one whom this "scientific dictatorship" seeks to dethrone holds something far greater than death. In John 10:10, Jesus Christ" said: "I am come that they might have *life* [emphasis—ADDED], and that they might have it more abundantly." The Scriptures make it clear that: "He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life" (I John 5:12). In short, the "scientific dictatorship" is fighting the very source of life itself, God Almighty. In so doing, the technocrats have forsaken their own lives and embraced death.

Sources Cited

Allen, Gary, *None Dare Call It Conspiracy*, Concord Press, California, 1971.

Alexander, David, *Star Trek Creator*, Dutton Signet, New York, 1994.

American Foreign Policy, 1950–55: Basic Documents, Vol. 2, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 1957.

Baigent, Michael, Richard Leigh, & Henry Lincoln, *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, Delacorte Press, New York, 1982.

Baker, Jeffrey A., *Cheque Mate: The Game of Princes*, Whittaker House, Springdale, PA, 1993.

Benoit, Gary, "Pattern of Betrayal", *New American*, February, 15, 1999.

Billington, James H, *Fire in the Minds of Men: Origins of the Revolutionary Faith*, Basic Books, Inc., New York, 1980.

Blum, Bill (translator), "Interview of Zbigniew Brzezinski", http://groups.yahoo.com/group/konformist/message/2429, January 15–21, 1998.

Boutros-Ghali, Boutros, "New world order marginalizes UN," *New Zealand Herald Online*, http://www.nzherald.co.nz/storyprint.cfm?storyID=3400839, April 15, 2003.

Brown, Tony, *Empower the People*, William Morrow & Company, New York, 1998.

Brzezinski, Zbigniew, *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Geostrategic Objectives*, Basic Books, 1997.

Burns, James MacGregor, *John Kennedy: A Political Profile*, Harcourt, Brace, and World, New York, 1961.

Burstein, Daniel and Arne J. De Keijzer, *Big Dragon*, Simon and Schuster, New York, 1998.

Carr, Joseph, *The Twisted Cross*, Huntington House Publishers, Louisiana, 1985.

Carr, William Guy, *Pawns in the Game*, Omni/Christian Book Club, Palmdale, California, 1958.

Carlson, Ron, Ed Decker, *Fast Facts on False Teachings*, Harvest House Publishers, Eugene, Oregon, 1994.

Clark, Robert, *Darwin: Before and After*, Grand Rapids International Press, Grand Rapids, MI, 1958.

Clarke, Arthur C., *Childhood's End*, Ballantine Books, New York, 1953.

Chaitkin, Anton, *Treason in America*, New Benjamin Franklin House, New York, 1985.

Chambers, Claire, *The SIECUS Circle: A Humanist Revolution*, Western Islands, Appleton, Wisconsin, 1977.

Chung, Nelson, "China's Actions Confirm U.S. Congressional Findings," *Taiwan Central News Agency*, August 12, 1999.

Cochrane, Nathan, "US report foretells of brave new world," http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/07/20/1026898931815.html, July 23, 2002.

Coleman, Dr. John, *The Conspirator's Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300*, American West Publishers, Bozeman, MT., 1992.

Cooper, William, *Behold a Pale Horse*, Light Technology Publishing, Sedona, Arizona 1991.

Courtney, Phoebe and Kent Courtney, *America's Unelected Rulers: The Council on Foreign Relations*, Conservative Society of America, New Orleans, 1962.

Crowley, Aleister, *Diary of a Drug Fiend*, Samuel Weiser, York Beach, ME, 1987.

Cuddy, Dennis L., *The Globalists: The Power Elite Exposed*, Hearthstone Publishing, Oklahoma, 2001.

Dahmer, Jeffrey, in an interview with Stone Phillips, *Dateline* NBC, Nov. 29, 1994.

Daniel, John, *Scarlet and the Beast: Volume II*, JKI Publishing, Tyler, Texas, 1994.

Darwin, Charles, *The Origin of the Species*, John Murray, London, 1873.

Darwin, Charles, *The Descent of Man*, 2nd Edition, A.L. Burt Co., New York, 1874.

DeCamp, John W., *The Franklin Cover—Up: Child Abuse, Satanism, and Murder in Nebraska*, AWT Inc., Nebraska, 1996.

de Hoyos, Linda, "The Enlightenment's Crusade Against Reason," *The New Federalist; American Almanac*, February 8, 1993.

deParrie, Paul and Mary Pride, *Unholy Sacrifices of the New Age*, Crossway Books, Westchester, Illinois, 1988.

Desmond, Adrian, *Huxley: From Devil's Disciple to Evolution's High Priest*, Addison-Wesley, Massachusetts, 1994.

Dietrich Craig, *People's China: A Brief History*, Oxford University Press, 1998.

Dubos, Rene', *Louis Pasteur: Freelance of Science*, Charles Scribner's Sons, New York, 1976 (Reprint).

Douglas Jr., Joseph D., *Red Cocaine: The Drugging of America*, Georgia, Clarion House, 1990.

Editors of Executive Intelligence Review, *EIR Special Report, Global 2000: Blueprint for Genocide*, Executive Intelligence Review, 1982.

Editors of Executive Intelligence Review, *Dope Inc.*, Executive Intelligence Review, Washington, D.C. 1992.

Ehrlich, Paul, *The Population Bomb*, Sierra Club-Ballantine Book, N.Y., 1968.

Encyclopedia Americana, Vol. 21, 1996.

Epperson, Ralph, *The Unseen Hand*, Publius Press, Arizona, 1985.

Flummery Digest, http://www.praxagora.com/sierra/flum/9705.htm, May 1997.

Flynn, John T., *While You Slept*, Western Islanders, Boston, 1965.

Ferguson, Marilyn, *The Aquarian Conspiracy: Personal and Social Transformation in the 1980s*, J.P. Tarcher, Inc., Los Angeles, 1980.

Freeman, Christopher, "Malthus with a Computer," *Models of Doom: A Critique of the Limits to Growth*, Universe Books, New York, 1975.

Galton, Francis, *Hereditary Genius*, Macmillan, London, 1869.

Gann, L.H., "Adolf Hitler: The Complete Totalitarian", *The Intercollegiate Review*, Fall 1985

Gardner, Richard, "The Hard Road to World Order, *Foreign Affairs Magazine Online*, http://www.foreignaffairs.org/19740401faessay10106/richard-n-gardner/the-hard-road-to-world-order.html, April 1974.

Gardner, Richard, "The Case for Practical Internationalism," *Foreign Affairs Magazine Online*, http://www.foreignaffairs.org/19880301faessay7898/richard-n-gardner/the-case-for-practical-internationalism.html, Spring 1988 (Reprint).

Giovanni, P.M., *Turkiye Fikir ve Kultur Dernegi E. ve K. S. R. Sonuncu ve 33. Derecesi Turkiye Yuksek Surasi, 24. Conference* (translated: *The Turkish Society of Idea and Culture, 33rd degree, Turkey Supreme Meeting, 24th conference*), Istanbul, 1973.

Golitsyn, Anatoliy, *New Lies For Old*, Dodd, Mead, and Company, New York, 1984.

Good, Timothy, *Above Top Secret: The Worldwide UFO Cover-Up*, William Morrow, New York, 1988.

Green, Martin, *Children of the Sun: A Narrative of "Decadence" in England After 1918*, Basic Books, Inc., Publishers, New York, 1976.

Griffin, Des, *Fourth Reich of the Rich*, Emissary Publishing, Oregon, 1995.

Guffey, Robert, "The Suppressed Teachings of Gnosticism," *Paranoia Magazine*, Winter 2004.

Heikal, Mohammed Hassanein, *The Cairo Documents*, Doubleday, New York, 1973.

Heilbrunn, Jacob, "Are U.S. Ethnics Loyal?" *New York Post*, November 24, 1997.

Henry, Patrick, "Berezovsky Says Putin Knew About FSB Role", *Moscow Times*, http://www.infowars.com/saved%20pages/Hegelian/Berezovsky_Moscow_times.htm, March, 6, 2002.

Hickman, R., *Biocreation*, Science Press, Worthington, Ohio, 1983.

Hitler, Adolf, *Mein Kampf*, Houghton Mifflin, Boston, 1943.

Hoar, William P., *Architects of Conspiracy*, Appleton, WI: Western Islands, 1984.

Hoffman, Michael, *Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare*, Independent History & Research, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, 2001.

Hooykaas, Reijer, *Religion and the Rise of Modern Science*, Chatto and Windus, London, 1972 (Reprint).

Hoover, J. Edgar, *Masters of Deceit*, Pocket Books, New York, 1958.

Howard, Michael, *The Occult Conspiracy: Secret Societies-Their Influence and Power in World History*, Destiny Books, Vermont, 1989.

Howe, Linda Moulton, *An Alien Harvest*, Linda Moulton Howe Productions, Huntingdon Valley, 1995 (reprint).

Hsü, K.J., *The Great Dying: Cosmic Catastrophe, Dinosaurs and the Theory of Evolution*, Brace Jovanovich, Harcourt, 1986.

Hudson, Audrey, "A Supersnoop's Dream," *The Washington Times*, http://www.washingtontimes.com/national/20021115-70231.htm, November 15, 2002.

Hunt, Frazier, *The Untold Story of Douglas MacArthur*, Manor Books, New York, 1977.

Huxley, Aldous, *Brave New World Revisited*, Bantam Books, New York 1958.

Huxley, Aldous, *Ends and Means*, Harper & Brothers, New York, 1937.

Huxley, Julian, *UNESCO: Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*, Public Affairs Press, Washington D.C., 1947.

Huxley, Julian, "A Philosophy for UNESCO," *The UNESCO Courier*, Paris, 1976.

Huxley, Thomas, *Evolution and Ethics and Other Essays*, New York: Appleton, 1896.

Isindag, Selami, *Masonluktan Esinlenmeler*, Istanbul, 1977.

Isindag, Selami, *Evrim Yolu*, Istanbul, 1979.

Jasper, William F., *Global Tyranny...Step by Step: The United Nations and the Emerging New World Order*, Western Islands Publishers, Appleton, Wisconsin, 1992.

Jones, Graham, "World oil and gas 'running out'", CNN, http://edition.cnn.com/2003/WORLD/europe/10/02/global.warming/index.html, October 2, 2003.

Jones, John Paul, "What Evil is and why it Matters," *Paranoia Magazine*, Fall 2003.

Kasun, Jacqueline, *The War Against Population*, Ignatius Press, San Francisco, 1988.

Keith, Arthur, *Evolution and Ethics*, Putnam, New York, 1947.

Keith, Jim, *Casebook on Alternative Three*, Illuminet Press, Lilbum, Georgia 1994.

Keith, Jim, *Mind Control, World Control*, Adventures Unlimited Press, Kempton, Illinois, 1997.

Keith, Jim, *Saucers of the Illuminati*, Illuminet Press, Lilbum, Georgia 1999.

Keith, Jim, *Secret and Suppressed*, Feral House, Portland, Oregon 1993.

Kendall, Bridget, "Who is Putin?" *BBC News*, http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/programmes/correspondent/1156020.stm, February 9, 2001.

Keynes, John, *Essays in Biography*, Macmillan, Toronto, Canada, 1933.

King, Alexander and Bertrand Schneider, *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of the Club of Rome*, Pantheon Books, New York, 1991.

Kolata, G., "Tree yields a cancer treatment, but ecological costs may be high," *New York Times*, May 13, 1991.

Kwan, Daniel, "Marxist message to be drilled home," *South China Morning*, April 1, 1999.

LaRouche, Lyndon, "The Pagan Worship of Isaac Newton," *Executive Intelligence Review*, http://www.larouchepub.com/lar/2003/3045pagan_isaac.html, November 21, 2003.

Leary, Timothy, *Flashbacks*, J.P. Tarcher, Inc., Los Angeles, 1983.

Lee, Robert W., *The United Nations Conspiracy*, Western Islands, Appleton, Wisconsin, 1981.

Levenda, Peter, *Unholy Alliance: A History of Nazi Involvement with the Occult*, Avon Books, New York, 1995.

Lewin, Leonard, ed., *The Report from Iron Mountain on the Possibility and Desirability of Peace*, Dell Publishing, New York, 1967.

Lewis, C.S., *Christian Reflections*, William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, Grand Rapids, Michigan, 1967.

Lovelock, James, *Ages of Gaia*, NY. Norton Co. 1988.

MacArthur, Douglas, *Reminiscences*, McGraw-Hill, New York, 1964.

Mackay, Neil, "Revealed: US plan to 'own' space," Sunday Herald, http://www.sundayherald.com/34768, June 22, 2003.

Mackey, Albert G., *Encyclopaedia of Freemasonry*, Masonic History Company, New York, 1873.

Malthus, Thomas, *An Essay on the Principle of Population as it Affects the Future Improvement of Society*, Reeves and Turner, London, 1887 (Reprint).

Mangone, Gerard J., *The Idea and Practice of World Government*, Greenwood Press Publishers, Westport, Connecticut, 1951.

Marks, John, *The Search For The "Manchurian Candidate": The CIA and Mind Control, The Secret History of the Behavioral Sciences*, W.W. Norton & Company, New York, 1979.

Marrs, Texe, *Dark Majesty*, Living Truth Publishers, Austin, Texas, 1992.

Marrs, Texe, *Circle of Intrigue*, Living Truth Publishers, Austin, Texas 1995.

Martin, Malachi, *The Keys of this Blood*, Simon and Schuster, New York, 1991.

Martin, Rick, "What NASA is Hiding: An Interview with James McCanney", *Nexus Magazine*, November-December 2003.

McAlvany, Donald, *Toward A New World Order*, Western Pacific Publishing Co., Phoenix. Arizona, 1992.

McLandress, Herschel, "News of War and Peace You're Not Ready For," *The Washington Post*, November 26, 1967.

Meadows, Donnela H. & Dennis L., *The Limits to Growth: A report for the Club of Rome's Project on the Predicament of Mankind*, Universe Books Publishers, New York, 1972.

Millegan, Kris (editor), *Fleshing Out Skull and Bones: Investigations Into America's Most Powerful Secret Society*, TrineDay, Oregon, 2003.

Missler, Chuck and Mark Eastman, *Alien Encounters*, Koinonia House, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, 1997.

Monteith, Stanley, *Radio Liberty Newsletter*, September, 2002.

Moran, Michael, "Bin Laden comes home to roost", http//www.msnbc.com/news/190144.asp?cp1=1, August 24, 1998.

Mosher, Steven W., "Chinese Officials Invade Family Life, *Human Life International Reports*, Gaithersburg, MD, 1987.

Mosher, Steven W., "A Mother's Ordeal," *Reader's Digest*, February 1987.

Nelson, Joyce, *The Perfect Machine: TV in the Nuclear Age*, Between the Lines, Toronto, Canada, 1987.

Perloff, James, "Soldier, Statesman, Sage," *New American*, October 26, 1987.

Perloff, James, *The Shadows of Power: The Council on Foreign Relations and the American Decline*, Western Islands, Wisconsin, 1988.

Peters, Ralph, "The New Warrior Class," *Parameters*, http://carlisle-www.army.mil/usawc/Parameters/1994/peters.htm, 1994.

Pike, Albert, *Morals and Dogma*, L.H. Jenkins, Inc., Richmond, Virginia, 1942.

Pittenger, Mark, *American Socialists and Evolutionary Thought, 1870–1920*, The University of Wisconsin Press, Madison, Wisconsin, 1993.

Pouzzner, Daniel, *The Architecture of Modern Political Power: The New Feudalism*, http://www.mega.nu:8080, 2001.

Quigley, Carroll, *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time*, MacMillan Company, New York, 1966.

Raschke, Carl A., *Painted Black*, Harper Collins Publishers, New York, 1990.

Rashid, Ahmed, "The Taliban: Exporting Extremism," *Foreign Affairs Magazine Online*, http://www.foreignaffairs.org/19991101faessay1017/ahmed-rashid/the-taliban-exporting-extremism.html, November/December, 1999.

Ravenscroft, Trevor, *The Spear of Destiny*, Samuel Weiser, Inc, Maine, 1973.

Reed, Douglas, *The Controversy of Zion, Dolphin Press*, South Africa, 1978.

"Report from Iron Mountain," *New York Times*, March 19, 1968.

Ridge, Tom, interview on NBC's *Meet the Press*, August 3, 2003.

Robbins, Alexandra, "White House Bonesman leads nation into the dark," www.USATODAY.com, September 25, 2002.

Rotberg, Robert, *The Founder: Cecil Rhodes and the Pursuit of Power*, Oxford University Press, New York, 1988.

Rudin, Ernst, "Eugenic Sterilization: An Urgent Need," *Birth Control Review*, Volume XVII, Number 4, April 1933.

Russell, Bertrand, *Prospects of Industrial Civilization*, George Allen & Unwin, London, 1923.

Russell, Bertrand, *Religion and Society*, Oxford University Press, London, 1947.

Russell, Bertrand, *The Impact of Science on Society*, Simon & Schuster, New York, 1953.

Sagan, Carl, *Cosmos*, Random House, New York, 1980.

Sanger, Margaret, *The Pivot of Civilization*, Brentano's Press, NY, 1922.

Sanger, Margaret, "Plan for Peace," *Birth Control Review*, Volume XVI, Number 4, April 1932.

Schorr, Daniel, "Poindexter Redux," *The Christian Science Monitor*, http://csmonitor.com/2002/1129/p11s01-coop.html, November 30, 2002.

Scott, Walter, *The Life of Napoleon Bonaparte*, Vol. 2, Ballantyne, Edinburgh, 1827.

Shea, Robert, & Robert Anton Wilson, *The Illuminatus! Trilogy*, Dell Publishing, New York, 1975.

Sheen, Fulton J., *Life of Christ*, McGraw-Hill Book Company, Inc., New York, 1958.

Shermer, Michael, "The Shamans of Scientism," *Scientific America*, http://www.sciam.com/article.cfm?articleID=000AA74F-FF5F-1CDB-B4A8809EC588EEDF, May 13, 2002.

Shipman, Pat, *The Evolution of Racism*, Simon & Schuster, New York, 1994.

Simon, Julian L. & Herman Kahn, *The Resourceful Earth: A Response to Global 2000*, Basil Blackwell Inc., New York, 1984.

Skinner, B.F., *Walden Two*, MacMillan, New York, 1976.

Skolnick, Sherman, "The Red Chinese Secret Police In The United States, Part Two", Skolnick's Report, http://www.skolnicksreport.com/chinesesp2.html.

Smith, C. William, "God's Plan in America," *New Age Magazine*, September 1950.

Smith, Wolfgang, *Teilhardism and the New Religion: A Thorough Analysis of the Teachings of Pierre Teilhard de Chardin*, TAN Books, Illinois, 1988.

Stephens, Joe and David B. Ottaway, "From the U.S.A., the ABCs of jihad", http://stacks.msnbc.com/news/728439.asp, 2002.

Still, William, *New World Order: The Ancient Plan of Secret Societies*, Huntington House Publishers, Lafayette, Louisiana, 1990.

Sutcliffe, Richard J., *The Fourth Civilization: Technology, Society, and Ethics*, http://www.arjay.ca/EthTech/Text/Ch1/Ch1.1.html, 2002.

Sutton, Antony, *America's Secret Establishment*, Liberty House Press, Billings, Montana 1986.

Sutton, Antony, *The Secret Cult of the Order*, Veritas Publishing Company PTY. Ltd., Bullsbrook, Western Australia 1983.

Suvin, Darko and Robert M. Philmus, *H.G. Wells and Modern Fiction*, Associated University Presses, Inc. New Jersey, 1977.

Taylor, Ian T., *In the Minds of Men: Darwin and the New World Order*, TFE Publishing, Minneapolis, MN 1999.

Tarpley, Webster & Anton Chaitkin, *George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography*, Executive Intelligence Review, Washington D.C., 1992.

Tarpley, Webster, "How the Venetian System Was Transplanted Into England," *The New Federalist*, June 3, 1996.

Temple, Robert, *The Sirius Mystery: New Scientific Evidence of Alien Contact 5,000 Years Ago*, Destiny Books, Vermont, 1998.

Tennenbaum, Jonathan, "Towards a New Science of Life," *Executive Intelligence Review*, Vol. 28, Number 34, Sept. 7, 2001.

Timperlake, Edward & William Triplett, *Year of the Rat*, Regnery Publishing, Massachusetts, 1998.

Timperlake, Edward & William Triplett, *Red Dragon Rising*, Regnery Publishing, Massachusetts, 1998.

Tucker, James, "Bilderberg Puts Heat on 'Loose Cannon' Bush over Mideast Policy," *American Free Press*, 2003

Unsigned document, "The Times Diary," *London Times*, February 5, 1968.

Unsigned document, "Galbraith Says He Was Misquoted," *London Times*, February 6, 1968.

Unsigned document, "Touche Professor," *London Times*, February 12, 1968.

Unsigned Document, U.S.-Concocted 'Cox Report' a Farce to Instigate Anti-China Feelings, Undermine Sino-U.S. Relations: Zhao Qizheng," *People's Daily*, January 6, 1999.

Unsigned document, "Nazis Plotted Post-WWII Return," *Reuters New Media*, http://www.yahoo.com/text/headlines/960510/news/stories/, September 14, 2000.

Unsigned document, *Quotations Attributed to Henry Kissinger*, http://www.rense.com/general32/quote.htm, December 1, 2002.

Unsigned document, "Russia boosts secret police," BBC News, http://news.bbc.co.uk/go/pr/fr/-/2/hi/europe/2842603.stm, March 12, 2003.

Unsigned document, "China, Russia Issue Beijing Declaration," *The People's Daily*, http://fpeng.peopledaily.com.cn/200007/18/print20000718_45780.html.

Unsigned document, "UN warns of population surge," *BBC News*, http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/sci/tech/3302497.stm, December 9, 2003.

Unsigned document, "Oil War," *BBC News*, http://www.bbc.co.uk/business/programmes/moneyprogramme/archive/oil.shtml, April 5, 2003.

Unsigned document, "US shut outs France, Germany for Iraq work," *China Daily*, http://www.chinadaily.com.cn/en/doc/2003-12/10/content_288927.htm, 2003.

Utley, Freda, *The China Story*, Henry Regnery, Chicago, 1951.

Wagar, W. Warren, *H.G. Wells and the World State*, Yale University Press, New Haven, 1961.

Webster, Nesta, *Secret Societies and subversive movements*, Christian Book Club of America, Hawthorn, California, 1924.

Weldes, Jutta, *To Seek Out New Worlds: Science Fiction and World Politics*, Palgrave Macmillan, New York, 2003.

Wells, H.G., *The outline of history—being a plain history of life and mankind*, Cassell & Company Ltd, London, U.K., (the fourth revision), 1925.

Westerman, Toby, "The Chinese-Russian Alliance—Birth of a Superstate?" *International News Analysis—Today*, http://www.inatoday.com/alliance.htm, June 11, 2003.

"What the Malthusians Say," *American Almanac Online*, http://members.tripod.com/~american_almanac/malthsay.htm, 1994.

White, Carol, *The New Dark Ages Conspiracy*, The New Benjamin Franklin House, New York 1980.

Wilder-Smith, B., *The Day Nazi Germany Died*, Master Books, San Diego, CA, 1982.

Willoughby, Charles & John Chamberlain, *MacArthur: 1941–1951*, McGraw-Hill, New York, 1954.

Wilmshurst, W.L., *The Meaning of Masonry*, Gramercy Books, New York 1980.

Witters, Patricia Jones-Witters and Weldon Witters, *Drugs & Society: A Biological Perspective*, Jones and Bartlett Publishers, Boston, 1986.

Wright, Peter, *Spy Catcher: The Candid Autobiography of a Senior Intelligence Officer*, Viking Penguin, New York, 1987.

Zacharias, Ravi, *Jesus Among Other Gods*, Word Publishing, Nashville, Tennessee, 2000.

Zahner, Dee, *The Secret Side of History: Mystery Babylon and the New World Order*, LTAA Communications Publishers, Hesperia, California, 1994.

About the Authors

Paul D. Collins has studied suppressed history and the shadowy undercurrents of world political dynamics for roughly eleven years. In 1999, he completed his Associate of Arts and Science degree. He is working to complete his Bachelor's degree, with a major in Communications and a minor in Political Science. Paul has authored another book entitled *The Hidden Face of Terrorism: The Dark Side of Social Engineering, From Antiquity to September 11*. Published in November 2002, the book is available online from www.1stbooks.com/bookview/13401, http://www.barnesandnoble.com, and also http://www.amazon.com. It can be purchased as an e-book (ISBN 1-4033-6798-1) or in paperback format (ISBN 1-4033-6799-X).

Phillip D. Collins acted as the editor for *The Hidden Face of Terrorism*. He has also written articles for *Paranoia Magazine* and *B.I.P.E.D.: The Official Website of Darwinian Dissent*. He has an Associate of Arts and Science. Currently, he is studying for a bachelor's degree in Communications at Wright State University. During the course of his seven-year college career, Phillip has studied philosophy, religion, and classic literature.